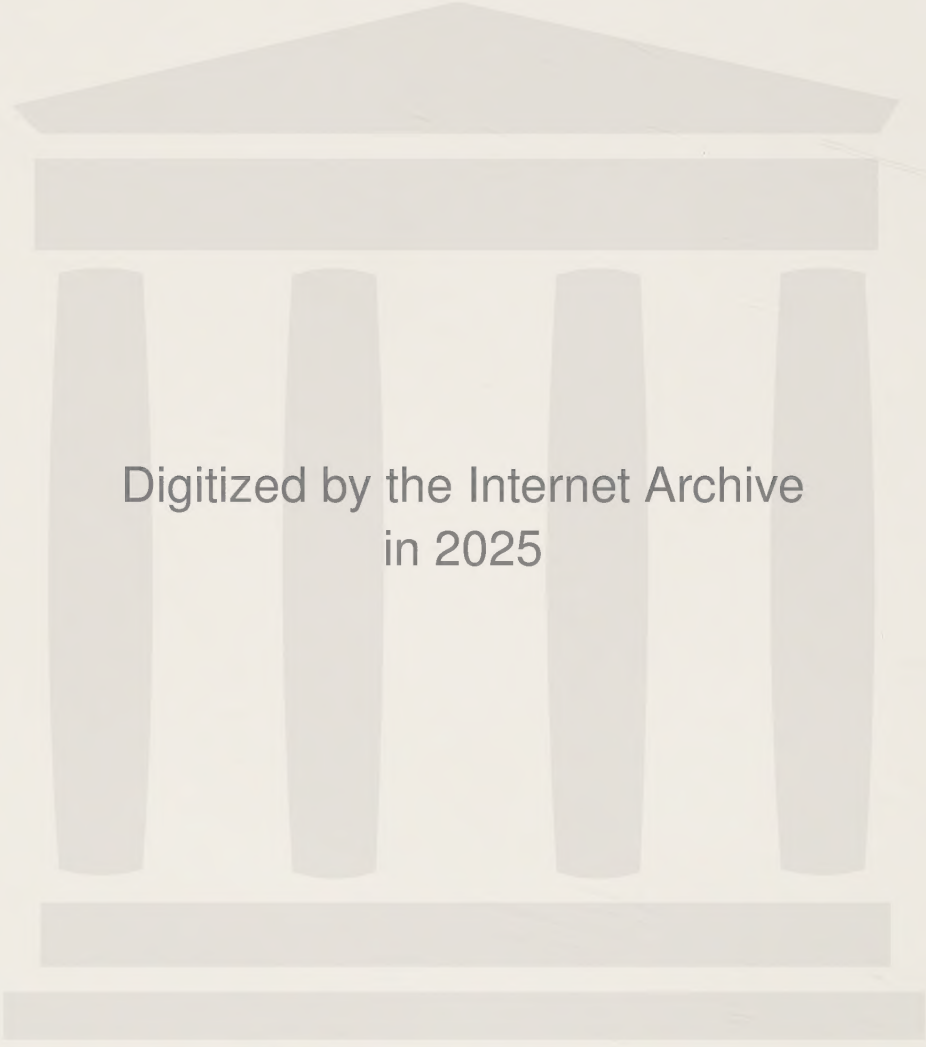
The Lismore Papers of Richard Boyle, First and "Great" Earl of Cork, Volume 1, part 4

Alexander Balloch Grosart, Richard Boyle Cork


Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2025

https://archive.org/details/isbn_9781145267428_1

The Lismore Papers of Richard Boyle, First and "Great" Earl of Cork, Volume 1, part 4

Alexander Balloch Grosart, Richard Boyle Cork

Nabu Public Domain Reprints:

You are holding a reproduction of an original work published before 1923 that is in the public domain in the United States of America, and possibly other countries. You may freely copy and distribute this work as no entity (individual or corporate) has a copyright on the body of the work. This book may contain prior copyright references, and library stamps (as most of these works were scanned from library copies). These have been scanned and retained as part of the historical artifact.

This book may have occasional imperfections such as missing or blurred pages, poor pictures, errant marks, etc. that were either part of the original artifact, or were introduced by the scanning process. We believe this work is culturally important, and despite the imperfections, have elected to bring it back into print as part of our continuing commitment to the preservation of printed works worldwide. We appreciate your understanding of the imperfections in the preservation process, and hope you enjoy this valuable book.

The Lismore Papers.

The Lismore Papers

(FIRST SERIES),

VIZ.

AUTOBIOGRAPHICAL NOTES, REMEMBRANCES

AND

DIARIES

OF

SIR RICHARD BOYLE,

FIRST AND 'GREAT' EARL OF CORK.

NEVER BEFORE PRINTED.

Edited, with Introductions and Notes and Illustrations,

BY THE REV. ALEXANDER B. GROSART,
D.D., LL.D., F.S.A. (Scot.),
BROOKLYN HOUSE, BLACKBURN, LANCASHIRE,

FROM THE ORIGINAL MSS. BELONGING TO HIS GRACE THE DUKE OF DEVONSHIRE, PRESERVED IN LISMORE CASTLE.

IN FIVE VOLUMES.

VOL. IV.

PRINTED FOR PRIVATE CIRCULATION ONLY.
1886.

DA940.5
C7 A34
v.1, pt.4

CHISWICK PRESS:—C. WHITTINGHAM AND CO.,
CHANCERY LANE.

III. Vol. of Lord Cork's Diary.

[*The first portion of page is much worn and torn. This sheet was probably meant as a summary-list of the entries at close of vol. ii. It seems to be in a Secretary's handwriting, not the Earl's.—G.*]

ACQUIRED [*torn*] rents as I haue now [*half line wanting*] since my laste retu[rn out] of England, begining the [*half line gone*] second day of octob[re 16]29, untill the 25 of Mar [*half a line wanting, then the date*] 1632."—G.

[*Torn*] the new st[able] and shop neer my galery in dublin, C.li [*this margin torn*].

[*Torn*] the howse and garden in dublin, which I purchaced for my son [Dongar]van, [*this margin all gone*]. [*Torn*] Lord cawlfield for 850li ster :, & paid before 200li. [*Torn*] bwilding of the Gallery & stable in all paid for yt 1050: 1050li ster.

[*Torn*] the mortgage of Isltown from one C. lease per An, 0032li.

[*Torn*] in Ballykeelyn in the barrony of Inchquin, per An, xxli.

[*Torn*] for chief howse and other tenements Sir Geoffery fenton dwelt in, in castlee street, increased in the rent liiij li.

for watts his ffarm increased in the rent per annum xxli.

John Greatrix, for the Killeenes, encreased per Ann xliij li.

John Spratt, for Garrannebragher, neer Corke, encreased viij li.

M^r greatrix, for Ballygeloyne, encreased per An xiij^li.

peter courthope, for Ilanronske, encreased per Annum xxxvj^li.

Samuell Hill, for Salterbridge, encerased per An xxij^li.

Symon ffarr, for loughnesellagh, encreased per An xxviij^li.

W^m Bragg, for Kilcagh, etc, encreased per Ann° xxx^li.

Ensign croaker, for the customes of the faires & Marketts at Cappoquin, x^li.

The rent of Twomore, in Barries Countrey, per Ann xx^li.

Richard Silver, for his lands in Kilmore, near Tallagh, per Ann xx^li.

James whyte, for the tyethes of Knockmoon, per Ann xx^li, xlvij.

M^rs Knowell, for Ballyogalloe, encreased per An xxiijj^li.

Cornelius Gaffney, for Ballyclement, encreased per Ann viij^li.

ffrancis ffoulkes, for the wood of the bogg of Camphier, x^li.

Thomas dauntsey, for Polemore & the tyethes, encreased per Ann xxij^li.

III. James Hoare, for the Comon lands of dongarvan, per Ann xviij^li.

The Rectory of Cloneh, neer dongarvan, encreased per An vj^li.

Phillip Percivall, for piltown, encreased the rent per An xxv^li.

Peter wibrant, for the salt house at yoghall, encreased his rent v^li.

Edward Parsons & W^m Gratrix, for Kilbree, increased their rent xxx^li.

Thomas Ronan, for lisgaynan, increased his rent xij^li.

Jervis Ethrington, for Killester, encreased his rent xxx^li.

ffermoy, by 600^li paid M^rs Brabant, encreased 6^li.

566^li 00. 00.

ffor my son Lewis, 50.

The parsonages of Letrym, Etc, per ann°.

M^rs Mannsfeld, for Modelegie, encresed per an 50.

ffrances drew, for Kilmoor, encresed per an 15.

Cormock M^c ffynen, for Klinshgary, per Ann xx^li.

M^r Barhom encreased his rent xl^s.

[p]eregryne Banster, for curricrowly, per an x^li.

The tenem^ts of cloghnekilty encreased per Anno C.^li.

W^m Hill encreased per an xiij^li.

Walter Baldon, for Muskegh, encreased per Ann° v^li.

[*Torn*] o Cullane, for Castletown, neer Berehaven, en[creased] per A° xvj^li. xiij^s. iiij^d.

[*Torn*] M^c fynen, for Gortenullagh, encreased per an [*the rest of this corner worn away*].

[*Torn*] rent of long Iland encreased.

[*Last line undecipherable.*]

[Top of this page worn away, and outside margin wanting, three lines with the word "Askeaton" only visible, fourth line damaged.—G.]

[*Torn*] Mintern, for castle M^c Awliffe, per an. [Margin worn away; and so onward.—G.]

[*Torn*] for Tomg[eely], neer Askeaton, per an.

Robert Meagh, for sixe ploughs in clanawliffe.

Symon Haly, for fowre plowland delivered in clanawliffe.

M^rs Mounsell, for the Morergans, per ann.

John Green, for Monestowngillagh, per an.

Thomas Mead, for the parsonadg Kilbolane, encreas per an.

Dennis Bryen, for the parsonadg of Askeaton, encreased per

James Knowde, for the impropriate Rectories in Kerry, p.

James Knowde, for the Rectory of dromtarruffe, encreased per Ann x^li.

[Da]vid Lacy, for Ballingarry & Knights-street, encreased per Ann, xl^li.

[J]ames ffitz Thomas oge, for Ballym^{c} daniell, encreased per Ann xv^{li}.

[De]rmott M^{c} Tirlaugh, for Ballym^{c}pierce, encreased per Ann x^{li}. 208.

ffor my sonn ffrancis xx^{li}.

M^{r} Hussey, for Ringroan, encreased per ann.

The lo. Courcy, for the land he mortgaged vnto me for 400 (?) p. A., xl^{li}.

M^{r} Terry, for Rinskiddy, p. a. lij^{li}.

Teag M^{c} donnogh oge ö Cullen, vpon a mortgadg for 300^{li} of dromdoghee and curraghely, per Ann xxx.

Tho daunt, for the impropriate Rectories of Tracton, encreased l^{li}.

Thomas daunt, for carrigflyne, by y^{e} buying in of M^{r} Gookin lease, encreased per an. C.^{li}.

donnell o cullan, vppon the mortgadg of Cruykery, per an xl^{li}. 432. 00. 00.

[This total incorrect, being actually 332.—G.]

ffor my sonn Robert.

Barrons land in Kilgoan, purchased of M^{r} Weisby, per Ann^{o} xx^{li}.

W^{m} Eustace, of Castlemartin, for lands in Vske, per Ann^{o} xv^{li}.

M^{r} James Nettervill, for Tobber, per annum, cxv^{li}.

Richard caddell, for Kilcoman, in con^{ty} Slygoe, per Ann, ix^{li}.

The o Hurleyes, for Inishcaltra & dromartyn in Thomond, per an x^{li}.

The sevrall tenements Cregh-Eustace, per Ann^{o}, cxx^{li}.

M^{r} Caddell, for the Rectory of Killvolen, in con^{t} Roscomonon, p. ann^{o}., xvij^{li}, 22^{li}.

John Meeres, for Kilgoan, per Anno, xx^{li}.

lievtenn^{t} Rutledg, for Bealick, encreased per ann cxxxv^{li}.

M^r^ Buchanan, for Strade, encreased per ann xl^li^.

M^r^ Gardiner, for Rossierk, encreased per ann xx^li^.

M^r^ Lynch, for Ardnarek, encreased per ann xiiij^li^.

M^r^ ormesby, for sixe quarters in ö Haraes Countrey, per ann^o^, xxxvj^li^.

John Bourck, for the Rectories in ormond, encreased per ann^o^ xl^li^.

M^r^ Nicholas wyse, for Rocheston, encreased per ann^o^ vij^li^.

The Mannor of Trym & Moyare, per ann^o^, iiij^c^, xx^li^.

The lo. digby, for the Mannor of Geashell, ij^c^, x^li^.

Castletown Pallace & Castlelough, per anno cl^li^.

Luke Brady, for liskarriffe, with the yronworcks & tenn ploughlands per ann^o^ cxx^li^. 149.

[*Torn*] Brady for my mortgage of 300^li^, 30^li^.

John Bourck, for my mortgage of 120^li^, 12^li^. 4176. 00. 00.

Soma tota, 3504.

[The total of account manifestly wrong, but all is so torn and defaced there may be omissions.—G.]

January [1633].

[This page is also imperfect.—G.]

[Th]earle of Kildare sent me for my New years [gu]ifts a faier new Bible; His Countess a band & [tw]o pair of cuffes laced, and my neec Crow a laced Cambrick Hankercher, which handkercher I [be]stowed on M^r^ wentworth, my L. deputies g[en]tleman ussher, which the 16 of Aprill, 1634, I sent by my Nephue, Hodge Power, to his own wife, as a token, the bible.

1. I gave for New years guifts to my L. depu[tys] guard, 40^s^; to the warders of the Castle, xxv^li^; to the porter of the castle gate, x^s^; to my Lo. deputies porter, x^s^; and to my L.

deputies Trumpeters, The Cyttie Muscions, The porters of the severall portes of the Cyttie, & others several rewards.

2. I paid Edmond Tingham, on accompt for my bwyldings at Maynooth, x^{li} ster:, which makes in all that I haue now paid him for making that house for the Earle of Kildare, my daughter, and their postereties, 1530^{li} ster:; and since I paid him other 20^{li} ster:, making in the whole the full some of 1550^{li} ster:, which is all that I agreed with him for, or that he can any waies demaund for those bwyldings: since lent him other x^{li} ster.

2. I gaue Nicholas Thurstone for his New years guifte a black satten doublett, a pair of black [br]eeches, a black cloath cloke laced about, and lyned with bayes, & xx^{s} in money.

6. I was invited by the Lo. deputy, and bothe dyned & supped with the Lo. deputy: saw a play acted by his lo^{ps} gentle[men]; and loste vj^{li} to the L. deputy at quairter lo dicen (?), & the L. chancellor loste other v^{li} also to his lo^{p}.

8. I bought a faier East Indian Beazar stone as big as an Egg of my Cozen Bardsey, who sowld it me for iiij^{li} ster:, being the price he vowed that he paid for it to a shipman that gott it in the India, which as a token, I sent vnto dongarvans M^{rs} Mist[ress] Elizabeth clyfford, by M^{r} Edd [*torn*].

[The rest of this page, one or two lines, effaced; see Introduction in present volume on 'the Play acted,' above.—G.]

10 ❧. God bless my good intendments and endeavors in this work. This daie I resolved with thassistance of my good God to reedefie the ancient Cathedrall [Chu]rche of Lismoor which was demolished by Edmond ffitz Gibbon, called the white Knight, and other traitors in [the] Late Rebellion of Mownster: The Chancell of which churche, I did at my own chardges of ccxvij^{li}. xiiij^{s}. ix^{d} ster: rebwyld, and put a new Rooffe covered

with slatt, & plaistered and glazed, the[n] furneshing it with seated pues and pulpit; and now have given order to have the Ruyns of the boddie and Ile of that Church cleered, and to have the same new bwilt and reedefied, as faire or fairer then ever it was before.

10 ꝺ. I have alsoe this day given order to bwyld a new free school with Lodgings for the School master & Ussher, and an Almeshowse for owlde decaied soldiers, at Lismoor.

10 ꝺ. I have also this day given Lyke order to have one other ffree school, with Lodgings for the schoolmaster and ussher, and an Almeshowse consisting of six Tenements for owld decaied Soldiers & Tradesmen, to be presently begon and bwylt at my new erected town of Bandonbridge, agreable to the lyke ffree school and Almeshowse that God hath enhabled me to bwyld already in the Town of yoghall.

The Laste daie of october 1635, being Saterday in the evening, William Wiseman, Esqr., was married at [*illegible*] to my neec Alice Smyth, daughter to my [brother] in Lawe, Sir Richard Smythe & my sister the Lady [*illegible*] Smyth, with whome her ffather Sir Richard Smyth

[3 or 4 lines entirely illegible.—G.]

xj ꝺ. This day Tibbot Bowrck, Esqr., brother to the Lo. Viscount of Mayoe, made his humble submission unto me in his Lorde and brothers presence, for his Riottows and unlawfull attempt to break down forceably my salmon weares on the River of Moyn, neer my Mannor howse and Castle of Bealick, in the Barronie of Tirawlie, in the cownty of Mayoe; for which Riott I brought my bill in the Cowrt of the Castlechamber against him, and the reste of the Riottors; who appeering, and being advized by his Learned Councell rather to submitt than to answer, and goe about to defend soe vnjustifiable an act, Impor-

tuned me himself, and by his brother the Lo. Viscount of Mayoe and other his ffrends to staie my sute prosecuted in the name of my tennant leeftennant Richard Rutledge, to accept of his Submission, and my chardges of the sute, with his Submission being all wrytten with the Lorde of Mayoe's own hand signed by his said brother, and testefied by his Lordship, I did accept of, and he paid me v^{li} ster:, lxij^{s}. vj^{d}, wherof I had spent in the suite, and the remaine of xxxvij^{s}. vj^{d} I appointed Leeftennant Rutledg owt of my Rents to give amongste his servants that were wounded in defending my weares, when they were attempted to be broken down.

24. M^{r} Edwards departed from my daughter Kildares service, and embarqued at the Rings end to goe to the Hage with my daughter Goringe, by whome I wrott [to] George Goring, our new Collonell, and my daughter, wishing her to promise the Countess of Denbigh 2000^{li}, when the pattents for her young brothers were vnder seale.

25 ꝺ. The vickaridge of Kilmolashe als Bewlie in the Cowntie of Waterford, and diocesses of Lismoor, being by the death of M^{r} William Northron now voyde, & in my guifte, I did uppon the recomendacons of the parishoners present thervnto M^{r} William [R]oper, preacher [*illegible*] & now curate [Two lines bottom of page illegible.—G.]

27 ꝺ. This day, uppon the request and letters of the Lord Roche, I, as one of his Lordships ffeoffees of truste, did sign, seale & deliver unto William Groves of Cahirdowgan, gent., a deed of Mortgage of 700^{li}, of 5 ploughlands in the said Lord Roches Cowntrey, formerly mortgaged to Sir Gerrard Louther, Knight, for the lyke some, the said deed being longe before me, perfected by the said Lord Roche, M^{r} Morris Roche, his son & heir, and all other his ffeoffees, and livery & seizen made & en-

dorced thervppon, the said deed bearinge date, the xviijth of A uguste 1628, A° 4° Jacobi Regis.

22. This day the Lord of Baltinglass repaid me the 440^{li} that he mortgaged the shops & new howses, under and adioyning to my own dwelling howse in Dublin, of which houses & shops he never yet had any Lease from me, but my promise.

31. I had a heering towching the bonds & bills of debt deposit[ed] in the Chancery, vppon a false supposicon that they were made for payment of M^{c} Latfewrs Cth tons of iron: this heering was in the gallery of the Castle, before the Lord Deputy, the Lord Chancellor, the masters of the wardes & Rowles with Sir Georg Ratcliff, Sir W^{m} Rives, & M^{r} Chadwick, being of Cowncell with Blacknoll: I had none, but had day given me for my Councell to be heard till the 3 of the next moneth, and on Candlemas Day further tyme was given me till Satterday [28 febr. 1633.] then following, which was againe moste favorably heard by the Lord Deputy, and all the reste of the associates already named, I having there of my Councell Sirieant Catlyn, M^{r} Soliciter, and M^{r} Donnellan, where notwithstanding all that my selfe, the master of the wardes could and did iustely propownd, and my Learned Councell urdge, yet it pleased the Lord Deputy in his high wis[dom to] order me to repay the 82^{li} that I had rece[aved from] M^{r} Burston of [Corck], and the bondes and [*illegible*] which were debts [for my] yron, it being ackno[wledged] to be due for [Two lines illegible.—G.]

ffebruary 1633.

4. This day William Barber delivered Sir Addam Loftus one C.^{li} ster:, which makes 3150^{li} ster: of the 7000^{li} ster:, which I am to pay him for the full purchaze of thinheritance of the Mannors of Trym & Moyare, in the County of Meath.

4. This daie the Lord Moor sent his man with 200[li] which William Barber receaved, being the halfe yeares rent of Ballymᶜskanlan, Etc., due on May Laste, this being the laste payment, I am to have owt of my daughter Sarae's Joincter.

6. William Barber having paid Edmond Tingham the laste week 40ˢ, and to his wife xxˢ, I this day paid him other xvij[li], which makes in all one Thowsand ffive hundreth & ffyftie pownds ster: englishe, in full satisfaction of all that was covenanted, promised, or agreed between us to be by me paid or performed for the bwylding of the Church and demolished Mannor of Maynooth, belonging to my son in Lawe, the Earle of Kildare, to whome, and his heires I have freely bestowed the chardge of these bwildings; & God bless him, & his for ever, with much honnor, and prosperetie therwith: And sithens I have sent the said Tingham other x[li] ster.

6. This day I delivered my letters to Dongarvan, my daughter Lettice Goringe, and Sir John Leek to Arthurs Champen, to be delivered unto them, who now embarcqued at the Ring's end.

7 ber. I this daye concluded, and entered into a Covenant with Luke Brady for the purchaze of the Castle and yronworckes of Skarruff, and ten quarters of Lands, parcell of Tomgreny, in the county of clare, ffor which I now paid him 50[li] ster:, and uppon the perfecting of such assurances and secureties, as I and my learned Councell shall approve of, and accept, then I am to pay him 1450[li] ster: more, in all 1500[li], or if I shall dislyke the [tytle], or the conveighances & securety, then [he is to deliver me] my 50[li] within 40 days [One line totally illegible at bottom of page.—G.].

10. I have agreed with John Strongman the yonger to make him a Lease to begin the 25 of March 1634, for xxxi yeares

(part of the Lands which I did purchaze of M^r^ Donnogh M^c^ Brien Arragh, of Castlelogh) and three ploughlands, and three quarters of another quarter Meer of Land; which three Meers of Lands ar parcell of the Lands of Castletown (and to be excepted out of M^r^ John Hunts Lease) ffor which Jack Strongman is to pay me xxxv^li^ ster: a year. But in regard he is to repair, Rooff, & cover with slatt, the said Castle, and to make a Tymber bridg, to goe into the castle from the mayn, I am to abate him v^li^ a year every year, for the firste 5 yeares, with vsuall provisoe, Condicons, and Covenants as in my other Leases.

10. I entred into thirde covenants with Thomas Ledsham, and by him I wrott my letters to M^r^ Walley to deliver him xxx^li^ ster:, as an imprest to be abated out of his contracte with me for slytting of my ends & peeces of barr yron into Nayle Rods, ffor which I am to paie him for slytting each ton xxx^s^, he abating me for the loss and waste of my iron in the worckinge therof after the rate of xij^s^ ster:, the Tonn.

10. I sent to Lismoor by M^r^ Lodsam xvj yards in one whole peece and a Remnant coute 4 yardes and a half, which coste but vij^s^ the yarde, of very choice stamell cloath to Lismoor, to make chaires and stooles for my dyninge chamber there.

15. Uppon the request and letters, and request of M^r^ Donnogh M^c^ Brien Arra I sent by M^r^ William Haly, of Lymerick, to be by him delivered to Sir Geffray Galway, at Lymerick, and to be by Sir geffray paid over to M^r^ Brien, when he shall have perfected unto my use the ploughland called Ballymostin adioyning to the Lands of the Pallace in Arrae, by such conveighances, as the other 13 plowlands are to be assured unto me, this 85^li^ making all [illegible.—G.] of me to amount unto 1480^li^ [One line at bottom illegible.—G.].

14. The Lord Primate, the Lord Digby, and my self rode

to the Lord Archbishop of Dublins howse at Tallagh, to procure his letters, and certifficate to my Lord of Canterburies' grace, towching my wive's Tombe in S[t] Patrick's church; which his Lordship in a moste friendly manner performed, and in the way homeward, gray Barry, one of my 4 coach geldings, died at the Townes end. And my own foot cloath horse that Arthure Loftus gave me was killed the 19[th] of this moneth by my own groom.

18. This day M[rs] ffreke sent me ix[li] I lent her husband, xj[li] ster:, and M[r] Power, of Rathcormick, repaid me viij[li] ster:, that I vnknown to him disbursed in defending him, and my self for him, in blynde John powers clamors againste us both, whilest I was in England, wherin he dealt kyndely with me, he not being bownd to this repayment.

19 ꝺᵒ. M[r] ffortescue, captain whitmore, and M[r] Edward Skott took shipping for England: by M[r] Skott I onely sent, as a Token to M[rs] Elizabeth Clyfford, my son Dongarvans M[rs], the great Beazer stone, that for iiij[li] I bought of my cozen Bardsey; by Captain Whitmore I sent a packet of my letters to Dongarvan, wherin were my letters to the Lord Archbishop of Canterbury, the Lord Threasurer, Sir William Beecher and my son towching my wives Tombe in S[t] Patricks church Dublin, and the Module therof, directed to my son, or he being out of London, then to be delivered to Sir William Beecher, by M[r] Parkins; In thother packet (both included and sealed up in one boxe,) were my letters to the Lord Goringe, my son, Sir Thomas Stafford, Sir John Leek and M[r] ffrey, all in effect entred at lardge in my book of letters, and concern[ing] thaccompt between the Lord Goringe, and me; ffor the concluding wherof I sent the coppie of or articles & covenants, an abstract of the letters from the Lord Goring to me, thaccompt between us as

it was collected by Sir James Carroll, with many other papers that might conduce to the preclose of his Lordships demands, all which I referred to the determynacon of the Lord Goring himself, my son, Sir Thomas Stafford, & Sir John Leek [One or two lines end of page illegible—G.].

22 ꝺᵒ. I this daie paid Sir Addam Loftus, of Rathfernham, cccˡⁱ ster: for to make a purchaze of some Landes in the Rannalaghes from Brian Mᶜ Phelim o Birne, which 300ˡⁱ, being added to my former payment, and his receipt, makes up 3450ˡⁱ ster:, of the 7000ˡⁱ ster: which I am to paie him ffor thabsolute purchaze of the Inheritance of the Mannors of Trym and Moyare, in the County of Meath; ffor which 3450ˡⁱ I haue Sir Addam's receipt, and haue given vp vnto him all his former receipts. *Nota:* that the Rents due by him, and assigned unto my receipt, being 290ˡⁱ, by thearle of Kildare, are due to me, and not included in this some of 3450ˡⁱ.

24. Dennis o Brien delivered of my Michas Rents designed for the payment of Mʳ Tailer, to Sir Hardress Waller 200ˡⁱ ster:, with whome for my vse it yet remayns: And I have now given further directions to Dennis to pay in to Sir Hardress all thother Rents & moneys he hath of myn, to be kept for me (with the 200ˡⁱ) by Sir Hardress Waller.

24 ꝺᵒ. I wrott my letters to Sir John Jephson towching my purchace of Moallo, Balliless [Ballyellis?] Etc, and to Tom bourk, to see at what price and what quantetie he could procure me merchants in London to tak awf and buy Nailrods of me, and deliver my said two letters to Sir Charles Coot, the elder, who promised me the speedy and safe conveighance of them.

25. I sent by my tennant, goodman peppard, of Balligarron, my laste Rentall book, with my letters to Mʳ Walley.

25. Mʳ Nicholas Loftus brought me Sir Addam Loftus his

letters for another C.ll, which uppon a noat of his receipt William Barber delivered him, making in all (besides the rent assigned me by thearle of Kildare) 3550li ster.

26 do. William Barber paid the Lord Rannelagh 353ll, being the same moneis that I formerly assigned his Lordship to receav of me.

27. George Hooker, who owes me this 353ll, & more 29, in all 382ll. I this day receaved from Mr Aldersie my bazon & Ewer, 48 silver trencher plates, & 4 paire of Silver Candlesticks.

27. I sent Mr Edward Dowdall, Register of the Chancery, by my servant, Boothe, 82li st., ordered by the Lord Deputy to be repaid, which I lacking an . . . . . [Two lines bottom of page illegible.—G.]

Marche 1633 and 1634.

Mr Robert Braithwaite gratefied the Lord Threasurer of England's Secretarie with xlli ster: for procuring his Lordes warrant that my plate, the Lord of Donsaines, Sir Gerrarde Lowthers, and the Lady An Parsons, might all (as if it had been myne) be brought over without searche or paying custome: My Lord of Donsaines plate was more then myne, and that which was thothers: he payd me xxli, as halfe of the ffee of the warrant, which I bestowed uppon Mr Lyttiguoe [= Lithgow], the Scotch travelling pilgrym & poete, who presented me with a book of his travailes & peregra[na]cons.

3. I have lent or furneshed my godson, Mr Richard Dalton, the yonger, since he cam laste unto Dublin, to prosequete his sute against Sir Richard osborn, with xxvli ster: in three somes as by his three several receipts remayning with William Barber, who delivered him the moneis, appeereth under Mr Dalton's hand.

3 do. After I had paid Edmond Tingham, according my

agreement & contract made with him for bwylding the church and howse of Maynooth, the full some of one thowsand ffive hundreth and ffyftie pounds ster : in ready moneis, which was all the moneis that I was by our articles and covenants to paie him for the absolute fyneshing & perfecting of these bwildings (all which I paid of my own moneis, and ffreely bestowed the same uppon my son in Lawe, George, Earle of Kildare), I lent ~~xx~~ the said Edmond Tingham other xxxij^{li} as a help ; He without my further assistance not being any waies hable of himself, to fynishe these bwyldings.

4. I sent my Cozen, Thomas Russell, a fair pettidegree of the howse & discents of the ancient & noble ffamily of the ffitz Geralds Earles of Desmond, drawen up by my selfe, and ffrends searches of ancient Records, Etc.

5. I lent gratis o Arte oge o Keeff 20^{li} ster : in ready money to be repaid me by his bond, Conogher o Calaghan and James [Two lines bottom of page illegible.—G.]

1. The Laste of the Laste moneth, at the request, by letters, of M^{r} William Lambe, Maior of Yoghall, I disbursed for him in ready moneis to M^{r} Waterhowse Crymble, servant to the Lord of Baltinglas (as moneis due for licensing Alehowses in Yoghall), xxij^{li}. x^{s} ster :, which M^{r} Lambe owes, and is to repaie me, uppon my firste demand ; and sent thacquittance to M^{r} Walley to receav back my 22^{li}. 10^{s}, which xxij^{li}. x^{s} was repaid him accordingly to my use.

4. At the entreaty of the Lorde Rannelagh, my son in Lawe, Arthure Jones, and Sir Charles Coot the elder, I have delivered the said Lorde of Rannalaghe, two several Recognizances ; in the firste wherof the said Sir Charles Coot the elder, and his son & heir, Sir charles coot the yonger, ar bound to me in 500^{li} for the payment of 250^{li} ster :, on Midsomer day next, and they

bothe by thother lyke Recognizance for the payment of other 250li ster:, on all Saints day then next following, which two somes of 500li the Lorde Rannelaghe is by my order to receav, and by all our agreements to Lay out in bwying a fflock of Sheep for Arthure Jones from Mr John Ridge, to stock the Lands his ffather is to give him Rent free withall: This 500li ster: for this purpose I lend freely for ffive yeares without any ꝑ use or Interest, uppon the Lorde Rannelaghe's onely bond for repayment therof the tenth day of Marche, 1638, and this 500li ster: is to be part of my daughter Mary Boyle's marriadge porcon. And soe are thother 2500li ster: that Sir Charles Coot the elder, and Sir Charles Coot the yonger, are bownd also to paie me by their other Recognizances, as by them they shall grow due unto me, wherof I have the 20th of June, 1635, lent Sir Arthure Loftus freely for the same purpose 250li ster: for the same Tyme. *Upon what terms my father lent the Lorde Ranelagh four hundred pounds.* [Note by Lord Cork's son and successor.—G.]

6 ꝑ. I have contracted with Mr Luke Bready for the purchaze of the Inheritance of the Castle, Mill, town Lands & Ironworcks of the Skarruff and the ironworcks theruppon erected, and for nyne other quarters of Lands parcell of Termongrady alias Tomgreny, in the county of Clare, I have uppon other first agreements paid him 50li ster:, I have this day wrytten to Mr Walley to pay him other 250li uppon security, & I am to pay him uppon perfecting [Last line of page illegible.—G.].

7. ꝑ John Condon delivered me this daie an olde Lease made by the Abbott of Glascarrick for 5 yeares, which proveth that the Churches of Letrym, Clondillane, and Mocrony, belong to me in right of the said Abbey, having been paste by letters pattent to Donatus Earle of Thomond, & by his Lordship to me, and my heires in ffee simple. They are in condons country in Cou[nty] Corke.

7. I sued ffoorth for Sir George fflower his quietus est, for the tyme he had been Sheriff of the county of waterford in the beginning of King James his reign in which he was extremely tormented: I gott all his ffynes, and all the ffees of thofficers of thexcheqer remitted to him, and I bestowed on him, my own bay saddle horse, which was of my own breed that I left to be kept for me when I went into England, with my tennant in Kerry, M^r^ James ffitz Thomas oge ffitz gerald.

8. I lent the Lorde viscount Baltinglass uppon the mortgage of the howses and shops next my own dwelling howse in Dublin, (wherof I am uppon condicons by him to be performed) by my promise to make him a lease: And if he repaie me 440^li^ ster:, this day twelvemoneth, I am to return him his deed & wrytinge, or on his defalt of payment, I am to paie one hundreth pownds ster:, and he to release all his right.

11. I paid M^r^ Henry warren the second Remembrancer all my respite of homage for & untill Michas Laste, amounting unto xi^li^. ix^s^. iiij^d^ ster:, wherof in ready money iij^li^. ix^s^. iiij^d^ and two yeares Rente of his tyethes parcell of the Rectry of Gilton at viij^li^ per annum, wherof viij^li^ was allowed him in full of my Respite of homage, and the rest for the curates stipend of giltown for & untill Michas 1633.

12. I delivered my pacquet of letters to my son dongarvan, Sir John Leek, & M^r^ Pettiwards with thother contracters for my Iron, and my letters to the Lorde ffalkland, to his Lor[d-ships] servant, young M^r^ Grace, to be delivered to my son, or unto M^r^ William Perckins in London.

13. At the request of Sir Addam Loftus I this daie delivered to his brother M^r^ Nicholas Loftus one other C.^li^ ster:, which makes 3650^li^ ster: of the 7000^li^ I am to paie Sir Addam for the inheritance of the [Line bottom page illegible.—G.].

14. I sent my servant Thomas Badnedge to Lismore with my letters to John walley to bring me up to Dublin the some of 3750li, with order to Mr walley to paie unto Luke Brady other 250li, to make the 50li I paid Mr Brady heer 300li in payment of the 1500li I am to paie him for the castle of the Skarruff and ten quarters of Lands I have purchazed of him in Tomgreny, and with my letters to the Lady Maynard towching her son that is an Ideott begd by Mr Leak, and other letters to Mr John Hunt about Castletown in McBevenarrae's Country.

17. ☞ This day Mr Randall Aldersie brought me from London a certifficate under the hand of one Thomas Hampson, Esq., testefying that the Recognizance of ten thowsande pownds that the Lord Goring, the Lo. Digby and my self entered into the 20th of June, A° 5° Regis Caroli, unto Thomas Ravenscrofte and Beinamen Henshaw, Esq., for the use, and in trust for Sir John Bingly, Knight, was canceld, who uppon our acknowledgment of that statute before Sir Thomas Richardson, Lo. cheef Justice of his Mat[y] Court of Common Pleas, did lend and deliver to the said Lord Goring 5000li ster:, and was in part payment of the ten thowsande pownds ster. that I gaue the Lo. Goringe, and young George Goringe as the marriadge porcon with my daughter Lettice thother 5000li, and this was by me allowed and paide owt of the 15000li I lent the King's Maj[esty]; and now it apereth by the officers certifficat, that our statute is cancelled, vacatted and dischardged on Recorde, and Sir Thomas Stafford wrytes that he hathe the veary statute it self cancelled, & will send it over unto me by my son dongarvan. Mr Aldersie also brought me now over Sir Thomas Button's bond, not being hable to procure the cxxiiij li that he owes me, which I lent him, And also a general Release from Mr William Perckins my London taylor, vppon which he paid him lxxviij li ster:, in full

payment of all demands. And the 200^{li} ster: of my own moneis which I delivered [3 lines bottom of page illegible.—G.].

17. Robert Roott being my tennant in Ballykeely, and departed vnto S^{t} Christofers Ilands muche in my arrear, at his wives requeste, and to releeve her, and her 5 children, who are poor and in wante, I for their Releeff, have been induced to wryte to M^{rs} Sheldon, mother to M^{rs} Rootte, that I will make a new lease for xxj yeares to begin at our Lady daie next at the olde Rent of xxxij^{li} ster: per annum, either to Sir John Leek, or M^{r} Thomas parsons, to the use of her, and her children: so as M^{rs} Sheldon will stock the Land for her daughter, paie me xvi^{li} for my next Ladie dayes Rent, and xxxiij^{li} more owing unto me for the xij^{li} a year I had owt of Ballykeely before I bought in M^{r} Rosse's lease, this 49^{li} to be paid me at thensealing of my new lease; and thother 90^{li} that was due to M^{r} Ross, & is now assigned unto me, to be well secured, to be paid me in 4 gales by xxij^{li}. x^{s} a gale, the firste to be paid at Michas next 1634, and so at Easter, Michas, & Easter till my 92^{li} with the growing rents be entirely satisfied; to which purpose M^{rs} Roote goes over into England, with my letters to her mother: 2 Auguste I wrott to M^{rs} Sheldon to paie William Perkins 65^{li} or 130^{li} before Michas next.

23. This daie, [I sent] my servant Thomas Badnedge (whome I sent to Lismoor) with my letters to my Receaver John walley, to receav from him, and bringe up to dublin unto me 3750^{li} ster: to satisfy therwith Sir Addam Loftus the remayn of the 7000^{li} ster; which I am to paie Sir Addam for the purchaze of the Inheritance of the Mannors of Trym and Moyare in the Cownty of Meathe, returned in safety with the said some of 3750^{li} ster: to Dublin, being guarded with Robert Downinge, the two Brownings, Robert Longe, W^{m} Hardinge, and John

ffoster, whose chardges I defraied, and there cam along in companie with them the Lady Maynard ; her daughter, and Capten Newce, the Ladies brother. And the said some of 3750li was delivered into the custody of William Barber, and the 25 they retorned with my new bason & Ewer, 48 trencher plates, 8 silver Candlesticks, with iijli to bear their chardges back to Lismoor.

24. Uppon a proposicon made by Robert Waddinge unto me, for the sale of his leas of about 20 yeares which he hathe of the Rectories of Letrym, Kilcompee and Mocrony in condons country, being parcell of thabbey of Glascarrick, wherof I have the Revercon in ffee simple, I this daie lent the said Robert waddinge 40li ster: uppon his own bond to repaie it me the firste day of May next [One line bottom of page illegible.—G.].

25. This day dongarvan's man Ambrose Wills was to embark to retorn to his master, carring with him a box full of letters, in which were my letters to himself, Sir John Leek, Mr ffry, my daughter Goringe, the earle of Bristoll, Sir William Beecher, my Cozen Stockdale, Mr Thomas pettiward, and the rest of thironmongers, with Mr Randall Aldersie, his letters to deliver dongarvon 500li by Alderman parckhurste, and my letters to the said Alderman to supply my son with any further some, over and above that 500li, that he shall reasonably desier, geving his bills of exchandge, which I will make good, & paie heer on sight, as in the book of my entry of letters will appeer. And I bestowed on Ambrose 10li ster. *He embarcqued not vntill the 29 of this moneth.*

25. I this daie, vppon the letters and comendacons of the Lady Spoteswoode, of Chappleizold, receaved into my service [name omitted.—G.] for vli wages per annum, to be my vpholster[er] & Cater.

27. This day being the daie of our King's happie Coronacon, the Lord deputy ffeasted vs that ar Lordes and privie councellers and knighted Sir Lorenzo Cary in the Chamber of presence.

28. Captain Christofer Burgh having assigned to M^r^ John Haies, one of the Custome offices in London, & vnto M^r^ william pennington, mercer, that dwels at the sign of the Redd Lyon in Cheapside, at the end of Wood Street, the contract he had of me ffor my Lead Mynes at Ardmoor, & which he rented of me for 7 yeares, beginning at our Lady day 1632, at C.^li^ ster: a year, they wrott vnto me their ioynt letters, to have the contract changed into their own names, and they would paie into me the C.^li^ that was due vnto me at our Laste Lady day 1634, and such mittagacon of Rent as I should reduce my former rent unto; wheruppon I answered their letters by Ambrose Wills (as appeereth in the book of my entry of letters) that they should holde them from our Lady day Laste, for 7 yeares at 80^li^ ster: per annum, gevinge me 16 yardes of choice purple satten, and paying 3^li^ to Dongarvan, which by my bill of exchandge is chardged on them.

30. Given Captain Robert Morgan 20 Cordes of dead Wood lying on the ground in my woods of Ballymullalle.

Aprill 1634.

4. I lately lent Edmond Tingham (after I had firste paid him ffifteen hundreth and ffyftie pounds ster: for the absolute fynisshing of the church & howse of Maynooth, and had his general Release) the some of 40^li^ ster:; since I paid casie the glasier x^li^ uppon Tingham's letters, and this day I lent him on his bill other viij^li^ ster:, so as his debt now being for soe muche readie money lent him [End worn off—G.].

4. Mr Randall Aldersie wrott vnto me to give his bill of exchandge to Mr Hopton Haynes in full payment of 150li ster: by Mr walley; wheruppon I wrott vnto him, and sent Mr Aldersei's bill and myne vnto him, requiring to paie the 150li ster: to Mr Haynes within 14 daies after sight, taking in Mr Alderman parckhurste's bill of exchandge due to Mr Aldersie, and Mr Hoptons acquittance thervppon; this 150li being to goe in part of payment of the 500li which Aldersie hath chardged vppon the Alderman to pay my son dongarvan in London, to be by me repaid heer.

4. Captain Samuell Newce died heer at dublin this day, having come out of Mownster hether, in companie with his sister the Lady Maynarde, whoe jorneyed hither in moste unseazonable weather, to prevent one Mr Leek who had sued owt a ffiant of the graunt to have the custody of her eldest son, William Maynarde, a naturall Iddeott, & I prevented Mr Leek when his pattent was ready for the great seale, and procured it for the mother, hoping to gett the Ladie to be a wife for my servant Thomas Badnedge.

☞ *Me:* that Sir Addam Loftus vppon discours in my garden in dublin had towching the conveighing of the estate in ffee simple [to] me and my heires for ever of the two Mannors of Trym and Moyare in the [county] of [Meathe was gr]anted me in the pre[sent] and he [3 lines bottom of page illegible. —G.].

10. I receaved letters from Mr Walley that according [to] my letters, he had paid Mr Luke Bradie 250li ster:, which with other 50li by me paid formerly vnto him, in dublin, makes 300li in part of 1500li that I am to pay him for the purchace of thinheritance of the castle of the Scarruff, & its ten quarters of Land parcell of Tomgreny in county clare.

11. M^r^ walsh hath wrytten vnto me that according vnto my direction, he hath also paid vnto M^r^ Symon gibbons, of yoghall, vppon my son dongarvan's bill of exchandge 200^li^ ster :, and sent him one other C.^li^ repayable 24 January.

12. This daie Captain Gerrard ffookes acquainted me that the day after my son Dongarvan had wayted on his Majesty in his Royall Maske, and had been an actor therin, Captain ffooke delivered him six hundreth pownds in gold, uppon my son's bill of exchandge, chardging me with the repayment therof the xxv^th^ of Maye next ; which bill I accepted of, & wrott to M^r^ Walley to pay Captain ffooke the said 600^li^ accordingly : which 600^li^ and the C.^li^ assigned to his receipt from my tennants of London, for tharrears due at Easter Laste, owt of my Lead Mynes of Ardmoor, makes (not accompting any moneis he hath, or shall receave from Alderman parckhurst uppon M^r^ Randall Aldersie's letters, or my own) to be 2225^li^ ster :, I say 2225^li^ ster : of this some 575^li^ was paid to M^r^ Thomas Bates, of Corck, by M^r^ william wiseman, and Augustine Atkins, owt of my western Rents, 24 September, 1633 : I wrott the 17 of this Moneth to M^r^ Jo. walley, to pay Captain Gerrard ffowlcks 600^li^ the 25 of May next.

16. This day, by my order, William Barber delivered my Lord of Kildare's Cozen M^r^ Carlton, in presence of his Lor[dship's] Chaplen, M^r^ Sibthorp, lx^li^ ster :, in liew of those 60^li^ that his Lordship by 20^li^ a week, for three weeks together, had paid for the workmen at Maynooth, so as now that I have repaid him those lx^li^, I am by his Lo[rdship's] assignment to receav of Sir Addam Loftus full 350^li^ ster : that I formerly lent his L[ordship], being one whole yeares rent for Castletown Moy Lagh, as it shall grow due from Sir Addam, he first in [5 lines bottom of this page illegibly worn.—G.].

17. I wrott to Mr walley to lend and supply Mr Baltazar Moll and ffrances Massonie with 2 or 300li for 3 monethes gratis, uppon securitie of broadclothes at an vndervallue for my repayment, to vphowld therby the manufacture of clothing at Tallagh, and to sett the poor english in those partes on worck.

17. I lent Tibboth, of my Slytting Mill, 40s, & to the sythmaker vli, uppon a new contract, after Ledsham had deceaved me of above 2000li ster:, and in effect performed no part of his covenants.

19. When the Lo[rd] Bicshop of Lymerick had by his letters certefied me that one Richard ffrancklyn, vicar of Robertstown, neer Askeating, in the diocess of Lymerick, was dead, and that Mr Georg cowrtney had wrytten unto me to bestow the presentacon of that vickaridge then voyde, and in my guifte, in right of my Abbey of Monasternegillagh, vppon one Mr Anthony Morosy, a preacher, & of good Lyffe & learning, I did at Mr Cowrtneis' request, this day send him my presentacon therof, and wrott to the Bicshop for his institucon & admission.

20. I loste, and paid to Mr fferrers, a gent of the L[ord] deputies, a new Bever hatt, vppon the bett I Laid on the Lord digbies horse against the Earle of Ormonds, at the race on the curraghie of Kildare; it being one of the Bevers Sir Thomas Stafford sent me.

21. I paid Sir Charles Coot the elder, 20li ster: for a hackney that I bought of him, he having paid soe much money for that graie horse to Sir George wentworthe.

22. *Nota:* that my daughter, the Ladie Lettice Goringe, did, the tenth daie of this present Moneth of Aprill, 1634, take shipping at Gravesend, to pass to her husband vnto the Hage, in the Lowe Countries, where he and his Regiment are, attended

with my Cozen, An Qwyn, M^rs^ Edwards, a chamber mayd, & 2 footmen; god bless and protect her.

22. This day, by order of Sir Addam L[oftus], of Rath[fernham], I paid Sir Gerrard Lowther one C.^li^ ster: in payment of xi^c li^ that he hath assigned me to pay [Three lines bottom of page quite illegible.—G.].

24. I wrott to M^r^ walley to Lend the Ladie Leek on May daie next 40^li^ ster: to stock Sir John's ffearme of the drisshane beg with Cattle; for repayment of which 40^li^, she is to give her receipt, and he to secure it at his return owt of England; & I also wrott for the wainscotting of my dyning chamber in my Lodge.

24. I sent letters to Dongarvan, Sir William Beecher, & Sir Jo. Leek by one M^r^ Berrisford, a servant of the Lord Threasurer.

25. This day, by order of Sir Addam Loftus and Sir gerrard Lowther (this day by pattent sealed, made Lo[rd] cheef Justice of his Ma^tie^' Court of the comon please in Ireland), I paid at one entier payment in ready golde, to Sir George Ratcliffe, one Thowsand pounds ster:, for procuring that office vnto Sir gerrard Lowther, and maketh up 5100^li^ ster:, in part payment of the 7000^li^ ster: I am to paie Sir Addam Loftus for thinheritance of the Mannors of Trym & Moyare, in the county of Meath; and this thowsand pounds now paid Sir George Ratcliffe, & the C.^li^ paid Sir Gerrard Lowth the 22 of this moneth, was due by Sir Addam, Arthure Loftus, his son & heir, & M^r^ Nichas Loftus, his brother, to Sir Gerrard Lowther by those 2 Recognizances of theires, which the 22 of this present moneth he yealded up to me when he receaved the said C.^li^. 5100^li^ *ster.*

30. This day M^r^ windebanck (who attends the Lord deputie) embarqued at the Rings end to present his Ma^ty^ and the Lords

with the preperacons and Acts for the parliament to be hoalden in Ireland: And by him I sent letters to my son dongarvan. And in that passadge one M[r] Berisford, that belongs to the Lord Threasurer of england, took shipp[in]g, by whome I also [sent] a packet directed to my son with letters to [One line bottom of page illegible.—G.]

May 1634.

1. This May daie my two Cozens, W[m] and ffenton parsons, embarqued at the Ring's end, to goe to studdie the Laues at Lincolns In, whome I comended (& sent letters by, for to provide me parliament Roles) to my son, Sir William Jones, M[r] Attorney Noye, and M[r] Glanvile.

7. This daie W[m] Halye, of Lymerick, paid the Lord Mountnorres 250[li] ster: by direction, for and to the use of captain charles pryce; wheruppon I sent the L[ord] Mount Norres by Badnedge, William Halie's Recognizance remayning in my custodie, who endorced the receipt of the moneys theruppon, and gave up to W[m] Haly his recognizance.

7. This daie my daughter Peggie departed Dublin with the Lady ophalie, who promised to deliver her to the Lady cleyton. I gave at her departure x[s] in golde, x[s] to her mayde Nan Rosier, and x[s] a peece to my daughter of Kildare's two Nurses. *Peggie cam to my Lady Cleyton the* 28[th] *of May*, 1634.

13. I formerly lent cormock M[c] Teag chartie 90[li] ster:, and this daie I lent him other x[li], making in both C.[li] ster:, on his Lands mortgaged unto me, called Kilrishgary & Drombafyn, route 8 gneeves in carbry, he holding it [at] x[li] Rent.

13. I paid my cozen Tho[mas] Burt 50[li] ster:, in part of 200[li] ster: that I promised him as my guifte, with his wife, my Neec dorothie Smithe, and I yet owe him 150[li] ster:, which I wrott to M[r] Walley to paie Sir Richard Smyth for his use.

14. I purchazed from M[r] Robert Wadding, of gawlcan [Gallan ?], for xix yeares to come, a lease of the Rectories of Letrym Cloudelane, Mocromy, and Kilcromp[er], with 2 other smale prebends in condons country, all belonging to the Abbey of glascarrick ; for which lease I paid him 250[li] ; the revercon wherof in ffee simple is myne.

16. I accepted of a surrender from M[r] Thomas Ledsham of my steelworcks and stock, and at his sute & my cozen Thomas Burtes, made him a newe Lease of the premisses and of my engine and Slytting Mill, one stoar howse, 3 of my six worckmens howses at my ffordge of Tallagh Bridge for xii yeares, at 150[li] ster : a year for my Cozen Burt.

17. I wrott to M[r] walley to paie Sir Richard Smyth for my Cozen, Thomas Burt, the 150[li] (having heer paid him the other 50[li], which makes up the cc[li] ster : that I promised him as my bowntie with his wife, my neec, dolly Smythe, which makes her marriadge porcon to be 500[li], when her ffather hath paid him his ccc[li].

17. I wrott to M[r] Walley by Thomas Letsam to Deliver him to my cozen Burts use 50 tons of barr yron, at 12[li] the ton, ffor which my cozen Burt is to paie me 600[li] ster : on xtmas day next, As also to yeald up to Lotsam, to M[r] Burt's vse, my steelworcks & stock presently, and my Slytting Mill at Midsomer.

22. Lent M[r] John Hunt 20[li] in golde, without bond or bill, on his word, to be repaid next tearm.

22. *Me.* that this daie Thomas Letsham the yonger, clearck, in the presence of his brother W[m] Letsham affirmed vnto me that osborn, second son to Sir Richard, towld him in christchurch, dublin, that he had given M[r] Ro. Meredith 20[li] to procure the Iniunchon owt [of] the chancery to gett the possession of Knock-

moan from M^r^ Dalton: as also that Sir Richard Osborn in the presence of Dean Nailer & others, [said] that he kept 3, or 4 knaves, which he named of his servants, to swear what he pleased.

22. Sir William power made me an acknowledgment in wryting vnder his hand of the wrongs he had don me; which remayn sealed vp in my custodie: whervppon his submission we were by the mediacon and in the presence of Sir peerce Crosbie reconciled: Sir William to send sealed to Sir peerce his book of falce articles.

23. paid in ready gold to donnogh o grady of ffassamore in Thomond 800^li^ ster: in golde to redeem the mortgage he had of M^r^ Luke Bradie's Lands in Tomgreny; 120^li^ ster: more this day to Luke Brady himself in ready money, & my letters to M^r^ Walley to paie Luke Brady 180^li^ ster: more vppon sight; which with 50^li^ I paid him in Dublin, and 250^li^ ster: M^r^ Walley formerly paid him, makes ffourteen hundreth pownds ster: of the 1560^li^ I pay for that purchaze.

23 ꝺᵒ. This daie M^r^ Luke Brady, donnogh o grady and M^r^ Nichas Arthure of Lymerick, merchant, to whome the mortgage of 800^li^ was by Luke Bradye made in truste for donnogh o grady, did all three sign, seale & deliver their deed unto me of the Castle Mill and yronworcks of the Skarruff and ten quarters or ploughlands in Tomgreny in the county of clare: And they 3 did this day also acknowledge me a ffyne of the premises before the L[ord] cheef Justice of the court of comon pleas; for which purchaze I haue paid 1400^li^ ster:, and am to paie the laste C.^li^, when all my assurances ar perfected, which deed, and the dedimus potestatem for their ffyne (with the lettres of M^c^ Ibrien) ar sent down by John Bowrk.

28. ꝺᵒ This daie I took in from captain Gerrard ffowkes my son dongarvans bill of exchandge for the 600^li^ ster: that he sup-

plied [him] with all in London to be paid by me heer the 25 of this moneth; which 600^{li} by my order M^{r} Walley offered to repaie him at Lismoor, which he refused, making choice to leave it in my hands to fasten vppon some good purchace, which he would make vp 2000^{li}, if I could fynde any such; if not, then hath he my bill to repaie him his 600^{li} ster:, within 20 daies after demaund: He embarqued for England this day with my letters to W[illiam] Parckins for my parliament Robes, with promise to send me a whole peec of Ashe coloured Tusttaffa to make me a night gown.

28. ❧ This daie the L[ord] Deputie in presence of the Master of the Rolles & Sir George Ratcliff, called the Lords Bicshops of corck and waterford into the gallery of the castle and there acquainted me with the two Bicshops peticon against me to his Ma^{ty} about the colledge of yoghall and hath appointed next Michas tearme to proceed therin uppon his Ma^{ty} letters.

29. William Barber paid M^{r} James newtervile 80^{li} ster:, which makes 480^{li} ster: in part payment of the purchace of Tobber in county Wicklow; and afterwards 39^{li} more to buy yonge Ewstaces lease.

30. ❧ This day Sir William power made me a free verball submission and acknowledgement of the wrongs he had don, desiring me to forgive & forgett them and to receave him againe into my favor, with promise to redeem all, with his future services. This being don in the presence of the Lord Esmond, & Sir peerce crosbie, in my bedchamber in Dublin, the former submission in wryting under his hand being made and signed in the presence of Sir peerce crosbie alone; and it was now agreed that M^{r} Robert Mead & Tho[mas] Harraghan should lay out and settle all the true meares of our adioyning Lands, lyke all of those that were already ordered and decreed for me, as in all

other places where any differences or questions are, and the vmpership to Mr John power, Sir Wm his son & heir; & then when all differences ar cleered, to fall to our accomodacons, by letting him have my Rectory of Kilbolane for xxi yeares, he geving me the like Lease of Lands in equall value & Rent.

30. ❧ This day I receaved 6 letters from the Lo. deputy by the delivery of Mathew Bently pursevant, in the presenc of the Lo. digby & the Lo. Esmond, being in coach with me, thone to comand Sir Georg wentworth, the Lo. deputie's brother, to be one of the Burgessis for Bandonbridge next parliament, Mr Roger manwaring for Dinglecuish, Mr morrice williams for Askeating, Mr Bartholomew pesely for Tallagh, Mr Philip Manwaring for cloghnekeelty, & Mr Thomas Lyttle, my Lo. Deputies' Secretary for Lismoore. 30. *This day I paid Mr. Randall Aldersie xxxvijli. xvs to clear all accompts as in my former daie book the 4th of October*, 1633, *more at Lardge appeareth.*

June 1634.

2. This day I lent my servant, Wm Sadler, on his bill, xli ster: to be repaid me in Michas tearm next, which I lent him to pay Mr green for the office which by my meanes I procured for him in the exchequer.

2. When I had by payment of one 150li unto Mr Hopton Haynes on Alderman parckhusts bill of exchandge, and 37li. 15s paid to Mr Randall Aldersie, as I conceaved, cleered all accompts between vs: He towld me that he had in London lent dongarvan 30li, not brought into his demands.

2. Richard condon, of Ballydergan, did this daie in the presence of David gibbon [say] that if he had already, or should heerafter forfeict his leas of Ballyneelogh by not payment of his Rent, he would never desier to hould it any Longer, nor would

not be angry, And sayd he would never paie me the v^{li} I Lent him, when I redeemed him owt of prison in Dublin.

4. ❧ This day in the presence, and by the mediacon of the Lorde Esmond, I concluded with Roger Brabant to paie 600^{li} for such leases as his ffather & his brother walter cottle, had of Sir Barnard Greenvile, of parcells of ffermoy, and for cryddans annewety for Lyffe of x^{li} ster : owt of coole parcell of thabbey of ffermoye, and for all Rents, arrears and other demaunds in all or any the Lands of ffermoy.

4. ❧ Gibbon M^{c} Shane M^{c} gibbon, having a lease of 3 yeares to come at Michas next, of the half ploughland of Kilmagner agreed with me this daie to surrender his olde lease at Michas following, and to pay his halfe yeres rent of 4^{li} then to be due, and then to haue a new lease for 21 yeres at 24^{li} ster :, a hog, a mutton, and 2 fatt Capons ; so his rent is encreased xvi^{li} per annum.

5. Sir peercie smithe delivered to W^{m} Barber 182^{li} for M^{r} Robert Meade's Laste Michas Rent, and for his own & M^{r} Mead's Laste Easter Rent.

6. Sir William power dyned with me, and after dynner we sealed our Indented Articles of agreement to conclude our Ten yeares sute, as well for the mearing & bownding of all our Lands in all places, as for the exchandge intended between Ballyfallagh, as my Rectory of Killolane.

7. This day Sir William Anderson and M^{r} Stephen Crow signed, sealed, and delivered to my son, Robert Boyle, their deed of assignment of the territory of creEwestace to my son Robert Boyle, to whome it is my will & pleasure it shall be conveighed in ffee tayle, as in my will is menconed. And the same deed was lykewise perfected by M^{r} John Stoughton, ffeoffee.

11. This daie M^{r} Barnewall, of Killbrue, paid me xli^{li} ster :,

being half of the owld debt that he was bound to pay me for Michaell Cormyck.

13. This night, after Sir Peercie Smithe was departed Dublin to gett M^rs^ Elizabeth Cliffords deed of Joincture perfected by the rest of my ffeoffees, & to have livery thervppon made, Sir George Ratcliffe, who had the paper booke 3 weeks to peruse and consider of, and was a witness to the perfection therof by my self, Sir William parsons, & Sir Richard Bolton, did this day fynde a new fault therin, in soe much as I was driven to have a new deed according [to] his amendment engrossed, and to send 3 messengers all night to overtake or cross the waie vppon Sir peercie Smyth, thone to the Lord Esmond, thother to Sir Thomas Brown, the third to Yoghall to Thomas Dauntsey, to inhibit his delivery of possession & seizen on the first deed, but to perfect the latter as Sir George Ratcliff would have it, & as he corrected it: And to Sir Peercie I delivered the articles of agreement between me and Sir William Power.

14. I paid M^r^ Colcott chambers, in dischardge of the bond & debt of the L[orde] Bowrke, of castleconnell, & my brother Brown to M^r^ W^m^ Parckins 53^li^, and had their bond cancelled.

16. This day Thomas ffitz gerald, of Clonlish, in my gallery, and in my presence, and M^r^ Aylmers', moved thearle of Thomond to Look owt in the boxe of his evidences which he left in the custody of the Late Earle his ffather ffor the owld deeds wherby his ancestor purchazed Tomgealy ffrom Wale of donmoylen; which the Earle acknowledged & remembered to haue in readiness, with promise to deliver it me so soon as he cam next to Bonrattie: And which Thomas ffitz gerald, in my garden, in the heering & presence of M^r^ John Butler, of Cloghbryds did give in his hand and promise at the parliament to bring me

the deed of Tomgealy made to the Lorde of Brittas and other his ffeoffees.

22. Sir Peercie Smythe departed Dublin the xiijth of this moneth, and the 14 I sent after him to my Lord Esmonds and Sir Thomas Brownes, with a second deed for M^{rs} Elizabeth Clyffords Joincture, for that there was an error in the first deed, but he had gotten the Lord Esmonds, Sir Thomas Brownes, Sir William ffentons, and Sir Richard Smythes hands & seales to the first erronious deed before the second right deed cowld overtake him, wherby he was enforced to poste back to Sir Thomas Brown, Sir W^{m} ffenton, and Sir Richard Smyth, to procure their hands and seales to the said second deed, which obtained, he had Livery & seizen delivered him as to one of M^{rs} Cliffords ffeoffees in the colledg of yoghall, in the name of all the Lands in the county of corke and in the castle of dongarvan, in name of all the Lands in the county of Waterford, and bothe the deeds and letters of attorney returned me to dublin by Edmond Russell this 22th of June, 1634.

22. This day M^{r} Walley sent me two blancks under the officers hands, & townes seales of Tallagh & Lismoor, with power to insert suche 4 Burgesses names as I should think to serv his Ma^{ty} in the next parliament; and the Corporacon of Bandonbridge, vppon my comendacons, elected Sir Georg Wentworth to be one of the Burgesses for that Town, & M^{r} W^{m} wiseman for thother.

27. M^{r} Robotham, my L[ord] Cliffords secretary, this day departed dublin, for to return to Skipton with the deed and letters of attorney for M^{rs} Elizabeth Cliffords Joincture perfected, & for provision for present maintenance, with any letters to the L. Clifford, my son dongarvan, Sir John Leek, & M^{r} James ffrey.

27 ꝺo. This day William Barber, by my order, paid to M^{r}

Randall Aldersey 200li ster: for & to the use of Mr Alderman parckhurste, of London, of whome my son Dongarvan took up 200li, chardging me with the repayment therof heer, which I have don in manner afore.

27 do. *Nota*: that Edward Russell, my hamerman at the ffordge of Lisfynneen, oweth me (by his own confession made unto me this day) 10li of the 16li that he was to paie me for the corne seized on for Blacknols rent, wherof he saith he paid vili to one of my servants (whose name he knoweth not), & for thother xli Mr Walley (he saieth) hath his bill to my use.

28. I this day delivered Mr Roger Brabant my letters directing Mr Walley to paie him one C.li ster:, which is to be abated me owt of the vjc li that I am to paie him & his brother Roger Brabant, and his sister Mrs Cottle, widdow to Walter Cottle, for all their Leases, Interests, and annewetie of dorby Criddane, in Cool, dontaghan, & ffermoy; And to Mr Roger Brabant I have delivered, engrossed, 3 deeds & a bond to be perfected by himself, his brother, & syster; uppon return wherof I am to pay him 500li ster: more: *in full satisfaction wherof I paid him in Dublin* 300li *the* 15th *of July, & I wrott to Mr Walley to pay him other* 200li.

28 do. I have this day cleered all debts & demands between my self & my cozen Stephen crowe, and made him full payment of 258li ster: for his Interest and forfeicted estate & mortgage of creEwestace assigned to my son Robert, and have Mr crowes assurances & general Releas.

28. I this day perfected the articles between me, and Mr Christofer Sherlock, of the Nass, towching the marriadge between his son and heir and the Lady Richardson's daughter, my Cozen Katherine Ashburnham, & sent the articles by her

La[dyship's] servant, M[r] Edmond Duyn, whome with her letters she employed over to me, for that onely purpose.

28. I this daie gave my Neec, Kate Boyle, x[li] ster:, to buy her a new gown & necessaries against the parliament.

30. My Parliament Robes and a parcell was brought me to Dublin.

July 1634.

1. I receaved into my service M[r] goodman, the Lawyer's son, to sollicit my sutes, at Dublin, and to keep my Cowrts at home.

2. M[r] Staynes by W[m] Sadler paid W[m] Barber 110[li] of the 157[li] he owes me, rests 47[li]. My L. Deputy, the L. Chancellor, M[r] of the wardes, the L. cheef Justice of the common Pleas, the L. cheef Barron, the M[r] of the Rolles, & Sir George Ratcliff, spent bothe daies in the gallery of the castle, in heering the differences between me & Blacknoll; at which 2 heerings I had no Learned Councell present, but M[r] Solicitor, who was not instructed for want of competent tyme, M[r] donellan being extrea[mly] sick, & retired for his recovery into the country; M[r] serieant Cattulyne also gon to his howse neer Swordes to prepare to be Speaker of the Lower hows in Parliament; the ❧ books conteyning 1500 sheets of paper: yet all this notwithstanding, my L. Deputy could not be persuaded from a present proceeding, though my councells were not present, nor had sufficient tyme to peruse, and prepare themselves owt of the books: Blacknoll having Sir William Ryves, M[r] Chadwick, M[r] Pollixfen, & M[r] Pluncket, of his Councell: The further heering ❧ is adjorned till the 4[th] day after the Parliament. The L[ord] Chancellor though for sicknes he could not aciste to the seales, yet both daies he cam out of his sick bedd to assist at this heering, I being as before taken unprovided. 3[rd] *and* 4[th].

7. ❧ I this day paid Luke Brady 50[li] ster:, which makes

1450li of the 1500li ster:, for the full purchace of the castle of the Skarruff, and ten quarters of Lands in thomond parcells of Tomgreny, which 50li the said Luke immediately in my presence paid to his ffather in Law, Mr John Evans, for releasing the estate that he and his wife had for tearm of bothe their lives in the rent of xili that Mr Davison paid owt of the Skarruff; & Mr Evans sealed my deed, as Luke & the rest had don.

8. I, and my daughter of Kildare, rod to Maynooth to see and forward the bwyldinge therof, and I paid Tingham, by Harry Cremer, 20li in gould, in payment of 24li ster: to cleer the worckmen for the Laste weeks worckes; I & my daughter having also been laste there the 10th of the laste moneth of June for the lyke purpose.

9. I ow Mr Williams Parckins 130li; viz. for my new parliament Robes 66li. 7s. 4d ster:; ffor my new sute & cloke of black Brocaded Satten xliili. xvs. iiid; ffor making up my cloath of gowld dowblett (the owtside not heerin vallued being sent me by dongarvan) ixli. iiiis. 1d, ffor poinctr Roses, garters & girdle, viiili. viiis; ffor a Trunck & other proviscons for sending them hether in iiili. xxd, in all 130li. xs. iiiid, which 130li Mrs Sheldon, mother in Law to Robert Rootes, by my order, paide Mrs Parckins, her husband being then in Ireland.

❧ 11. I purchazed of Mr Thomas Hogan a carrowmeer of Land in Bwolglas, neer my Lands of the pallace, for which I paid him 40 marks, and another Carrowmeer of Land neer thervnto called Skeghantanvallisallagh, of Mc Brien Arraes, brother [to] Mc Turlagh oge o Brien, for which I paid him xxli ster:; and I purchazed by John Bowrcke another Carrowmeer of Thomas Hogan, in Boliglass, for which John Bowrck paid him of my moneis other xxli.

❧ 11. I paid Mr Cook, the goldsmyth, for two veary great

silver fflaggons weighing 228 oz., at v^{s}. vii^{d} the ounce, and 4 new badges for 2 footmens vellvet coates; all which coste lxxxij^{li}. iij^{s} ster:; & cook is bound to me in 20^{li} that the 2 fflaggons are as good and ffyne silver as any plate of London towche.

Jan. 14. This day the high court of parliament began at dublin, where I paid to M^{r} preston, Kinge at Armes, iiij^{li}. x^{s} for his first bringing me into the howse of parliament. Uppon ffrydaie, being the xviijth of this moneth, the howse of Comons did all unanimously consent (before the bill of subsedies was once read in the howse) to give his Ma^{ty} ffower entier subsedies, wherof 2 ar to be paid in the first year, 2 other in the second year, and the other two in the third & ffowrth year, soe the sixe subsedies ar all to be paid in ffower yeares.

23. I gave Sir John Leek v^{li}, which makes 85^{li} ster: for his chardges given him for his Jorney into England, and he gave me his bill for the C.^{li} I lent him gratis xi yeares since.

23. The L[ord] president of Mownster & my selfe cawsed M^{r} olliver Stephenson to make & drawe in wryting a submission & acknowledgement of the rash attempt made uppon M^{r} Robert walsh, of waterford, in Dublin, in Parliament tyme; wheruppon they were made ffrends, & both of them supped together with me.

24. I rod with my daughter Kildare to Mynooth.

28 *Jan.* I receaved of young M^{r} Salmon my lease of Ballykeely, made to Captain Walter Norton, his assignment therof to M^{r} Ross & M^{r} Latham, & M^{r} Rosses lease of the same lands to William Luellan; for which the 9th of November laste, I paid M^{r} Salmon for M^{r} Rosses use one C.^{li} ster.

28 *Jan.* W^{m} Barber delivered M^{r} James Nettervile 30^{li} ster:, wherof he is to paie one Richard Ewstace 24^{li}, to buy in for

me from Richard Ewstace a lease James Nettervile made him for part of Tobber for 21 yeares at 28^{li} per annum.

Auguste 1634.

2. My payment for the purchace of M^{r} Taylors part of Askeating was 650^{li} ster:, wherof I paid him by Sir Hardress Waller & Dennys o Brien, 390^{li}, and uppon M^{r} Taylers letters to Sir Hardress Waller, dated the 7th of July laste, I paid to Sir Richard Southwell this day in Dublin one other C.^{li} ster: so as M^{r} Tayler is by me paid 490^{li} ster:; & I to make up his full payment, am to paie him uppon perfection of my assurance clxv^{li} ster. *Nota:* that the 4th of Aprill 1636, M^{r} Walley, in accompt with Dennys o Brien, gave him allowance of 45^{li} ster: that he paid for me to M^{r} John Tayler, in full satisfaction of the 650^{li} for his part of Askeating: 444. 19. 6 *certefied by M^{r} Walley & by my selfe in Dublin C.^{li}, in all* 544^{li}. 19^{s}. 6^{d}, *so I owe him cv^{li}. xix^{s}. vi^{d}, wherof Dennys o Brien hath sithens paid M^{r} Tayler other* 35^{li} *ster.*

5. This day Sir William parsons having receaved two leases for a thousand yeares a peece, of the Mannors of Trym & Moyare, bothe bearing date the ixth day of July 1624, from Sir Addam Loftus, the one lease being made by Sir ffrances Blundell & Cap^{n} John Blundell to Arthure vssher, esquier, thother from the said Sir ffrances Blundell alone to Nicholas Loftus, Esqu^{r}, which two leases by order from the said Sir Addam, Sir W^{m} parsons delivered to my servant W^{m} Chettle to my use, who when I came home gave them up to me, I having purchazed for 7000^{li} ster:, bothe those Mannors of Trym & Moyare.

6. This day M^{r} W^{m} Ewstace, of castlemarten, sent me

(which William Barber receaved from the bringers) the 150^{li} ster: that I formerly lent him, on the mortgage of 80 acres of Lands, neer the Redd Lyon by Vske, of which Lands I never had any deed of mortgage, but a bond of 300^{li} from him, & one M^{r} Bringham, which I cancelled & sent him on payment of my money.

6. I sent each of my 2 yongest daughters an angel a peece, as tokens, by the Lord Bicshop of Corkes wife.

6. I borrowed of the Lo. Viscount Rannelagh 300^{li}, which the next daie (my moneis being come from home) I gave order to be repaid him. But in regarde I am to paie him (as an encrease of my daughter's porcon I am by my promise to paie him) one thousande pownds ster: more, then the 3000^{li} already paid him, which is not due till the ffyne of next Michas tearm, and that John Ridge, who is to receave it then from him, hath no present vse therof, his Lo^{p} hath entreated me, then to have the whole thirteen hundreth entirely ready for him & M^{r} Ridge.

8. This day the Lo. deputy, the Lo. primate, the Lo. Arch Bishops of Dublin, & Tuam, the Lords Bishops of Lymerick, Kilmoor, Raphe, & Londonderry, with the deanes & dignetaries of S^{t} patricks, & christchurch, mett first at S^{t} patricks church, to view my wives Tombe, and thence we repaired all to the dean of S^{t} patricks howse, where some weak aged people (produced to prove the Tombe was placed, where the high alter stood) being examined spake by heersaie, to veary lyttle, or noe purpose.

8. This day, ten of my english tennants brought me from M^{r} walley 3180^{li} pownds ster: in money, and by them I returned to M^{r} walley my day book, & brass ł. nailes (?).

9. I paid M^{r} Randall Aldersie lately CC.^{li} ster:, & this day other 300^{li}, in full pay^{mt} of those 500^{li} ster: that vppon his

letters Alderman parckhurste supplied my son in London withall; which heerby is fully repaid him.

9. I lent Sir George Shurly, Lo. Cheef Justice of the Kings bench gratis in ready money to be repaid me on all hollen eve next, 40li. And to my godson Mr Daniell oswellevant, of Beerhaven, other 20li, to be repaid me as before.

11. This day my servant Badnedge bought for me in Dublin a fair goshawk well mved, & whole fethered, for which Hawk I paid but 4li ster:, god graunt all be well. 4li.

xi ꝺᵒ. I this day paid Mr Thomas ffitz Maurice ffitz gerald, of Gortnetubberd, 96li ster:, which with 304li by me formerly paid him, makes 400li ster: of the thowsand pounds that I covenanted to paie him for the absolute purchace of the Mannor & 4 plowlands of Tomgeely neer Askeatinge, so as I yet rest indebted vnto him in 600li ster:, which I am to paie him, when he and his ffeoffees have made me suche further assurance, as my councell shall advize; And this day before Sir Gerrard Lowther, the said Thomas onely hathe acknowledged unto me a ffyne therof, and a *dedimus potestatem* is sued foorth for his wife Mary, the Lord Bowrck, of Brittas, and Terance oge o Brien his ffeoffes, to acknowledge the same ffyne, before the Maior and Recorder of Lymerick, Sir Geffray Galwaie & Sir Richard Southwell, or any two of them. *More paid him* 12 *December*, 1634: *other xxli by William Barber.* 96li.

12. ꝺᵒ This day thearle of Arundell and Surrey, and his Loᵖ son and heir, the L. Mountravers, were both at the councell table sworn privie councellors of Ireland, and by his Maᵗʸˢ speciall letters, the sayd Earle was to have place and precedencie as well at the councell table, as in all other places of all other Earles [14] & Lords, next under the Lo. Treasurer. The 14 they bothe departed from dublin towards Waterford, to embarcque

for England, & I delivered thearle Sir Gerrard Lowthers Mapp of thabbey of S[t] Johnes, in the county of wexford, which his L[ordship] seemed willing to purchaze, & to return me the map from Waterford: *his L[ordship] embarcqued at Waterford* 23 *Auguste*, 1634.

15. ❧. Uppon the entreatie of the Lord Bicshop of Londonderry, and the Resignacon of John Yrish, whome many yeares since I presented to the Rectory of Ringrone, I now presented therunto one M[r] ffuller, the said Bicshops Chaplen, formerly chaplen to the Earle of Barrymone: God forgive old M[r] John Yrish and his wyffe for they dealt wickedly with me.

16. Christopher Croker this day assured me that he had contracted with Thomas Ledsham to buy and take from him all the Rodd yron he could slytt into Naile Roddes, and to pay for every ton that he should deliver him in yoghall xv[li]. xij[s] ster. I contracted with Christopher Croker to sell him 200 tons of merchantable barr yron, to be delivered him by weight out of the skales at my new fordge for xij[li] ster: each ton, my payment to be secured to be made this day twelvemonethes; wherof I wrott to M[r] Walley to deliver him 20 Tons at that Rate, and afterwards the Remainder as he should call for it, to be paid before the end of the yeare, from this daie: He taking but the first 20 Tonnes to pay for it as before, & he relinquishing the 180 Tons; Then to give me a pair of silke stockings, Roses, & garters.

16. I wrott to M[r] Georg Hylliard to come over vnto me to conclude for 500 or 1000 tons of iron, for I did not lyke of his offer, nor would not goe less then I offered him, by my yron for, by my former letters; and that if he would come from Bristoll to me, he might have 50 tonnes home with him at 12[li] per ton.

20 ꝺ. I agreed with James Newtervile for the purchace of thinheritance of the Mannor, Lands, & Mill of Tobber, in the counties of dublin and wickloe, for which I haue paid him sixe hundreth fforty and ffive pounds sterling, and am to paie him on Easter daie next, when my ffyne shall be acknowledged, my assurance perfected, and the full and peaceable possession & seizen of the premisses delivered vnto me; the further some of Eleaven hundreth pounds ster:, making in the whole, one thousand seaven hundreth fforty and ffive pounds ster. *Me:* that by our contract he is also to enioy the vse of this money so paid him before hand, and the Lands it selfe Rent free till Easter next, and I haue also as an addicon to his bargaine Released him of 40^{li} ster: that he did ow me for the Rent therof. *Nota: the tythes, the x^{s} M^{r} Warren paid for the water corses & M^{r} William Ewstace of Castle Marten.*

21. I rodd with my daughter of Kildare to Maynoothe to direct the proceedings of the buildings there. And the 24th her Lorde stole privately a shipp boord & went from England.

23 ꝺ. Againste tharrivall of the Lo. strandge & dongarvan and his Lady with her cozen jerman M^{rs} Clifton, I bought as much ffyne Holland, viz., 40 els, at viii^{s} the ell, as would make two lardge pair of sheetes and 4 pillow pillowbeers, which coste with the making up of them, 32^{li} 14^{s}. And as much Holland more, at 5^{s} the ell, as made 4 pair of sheetes and 4 pair of pillowbeers, which with the making of them coste me in bothe parcels 13^{li}. 14^{s}. I also bought skarlet cloath and silver lace, and made a new bedd therof with a counterpart of the same, & chaires & stooles sutable for a chamber to lodge the Lo. strange in my howse, which coste me with the 6 pair of sheetes, bedd, and necessaries, in all C.^{li}. xvi^{s}. vii^{d} ster. I also bought 4 pair of brass Andirons with tongs and ffireshovels, which coste me ix^{li}. x^{s}.

24. The Earle of Kildare took some discontent at the good councell the Lo. Deputy gave him, & theruppon rashly, without taking leave of his Lo^p or me, or any his friends, soddenly and secretly conveighed himself, with three of his yongest servants a shipboord, leaving his Lady with his 4 children, his sister, and a ffamely of about 60 persons without meanes or moneis; wher-vppon I was enforced to avoyd their clamors & to releeve their necesseties, to deliver his L[ordships] steward, M^r Pridewx, 50^li ster: to devide amongst his servants for their wages, to breake vp his howse, and to take his Lady, her chyldren & his sister with their servants into my howse & chambers; *and the* 29^th *of this moneth I supplied them with other* 50^li.

26. The Lo. Cromwell and his sister, Sir Edward Wingfeelds' Lady, embarqued for England.

27 ~~28~~. Lent gratis to M^r William Terry ffitz George, of cork, apothecary, x^li ster: to be repaid on his bond the Laste day of next Michas Tearm.

29. Sent my Cozen, George Boyle, when he lay sick at M^r Robert Kennedies' hows in the Country, 40^s.

September 1634.

1. This day I wrott my letters in favor of Walter Travers (to be a soldier at vtrick under the comannd of Sir Henry Harbert Collonell), and gave him a xx^s peece, towards his expences in his way thither.

This day I lent Sir charles coot the elder one C.^li ster: in ready money gratis, to be repaid on his bill the first of November next, which I sent him by W^m Barber, and was repaid it 5 monethes after by M^r Nicholas Warde.

2. I rodd with my daughter of Kildare to Maynooth, to fyt the

howse against her removall thither, and she, the Lady Costelloe, my selfe, and Sir Nicholas white did dyne in the new parler, where never any dyned before.

3. ꝺo I wrott to the Lord President of Mownster, and as he desired, gave order to Sir John Leek to deliver his Lo^p 20 younge carpes, ten Tenches, and a brace of Bucks: to my Lo. Barrymore, Sir William ffenton, Sir Rich. Smyth, John walley, the townes of Tallagh, Dongarvan, Waterford, Cork & Bandonbridge, Sir Randall Cleyton, & Youghall to every of them a Buck; in all 13, and one to M^r attorney of Mounster.

8. This day I feasted the Lady wentworth, M^rs wandesford, Sir Georg Ratcliff & his Lady, with my Lo. deputies' 3 children; & the evening of this day I rodd 3 myles to meet his Lo^p and wayted uppon him to the castle, he having been 5 nightes ffeasting with the Lo. Chancellor at Monaster evan, and returned thence to dublin this night.

9. My daughter of Kildare, after by 2 payments of 50^li a peece, I had delivered her steward one C.^li ster:, and after Sir charles coot had supplied her with one other C.^li, as payment of his next Michas Rent of Kildare, and after shee, my Lords sister, her 2 eldest children, with her servants had been ten daies lodged in my howse, Removed from me this day to keep howse her selfe at Maynooth, with M^r Loss and his wife & ffamely, whether I accompanyed them, and saw her settled there, & gaue her 2 fatt oxen to begin her howskeeping there, where I beseech god to bless her and her posterety for ever, that they may Long live there in honnor and prosperety.

9. I paid vppon M^r Richard dalton his letters, to one M^rs Wilkinson of Dublin 5^li ster:, in payment of a bill of debt he made her (her husband living) for payment of 9^li. x^s, ffor which, uppon his contempt in not appeering uppon my Lord Deputies

commaund, her husband, as the Deputy of yonge Bentley, attached Dalton, she hath delivered up vnto me M^r^ Dalton's bill of debt, with her payments and warrants, promised to surceas her sute, & if he pay her 4^li^. 10^s^ in Michas tearm next, then is to be quiet; if not then I to redeliver her specialty and shee to follow her sute for the lxxxx^s^, which iiii^li^. x^s^ I paid her husband 14^th^ October, vppon his generall Releas to M^r^ Dalton.

10. Sir James Perrott returned from Milford, to whome I lent my book of the brittishe planted in Vlster, on his promise to send it me back by the firste.

11. Lent gratis in golde to cap^n^ Nicholas Pynner 40^li^ ster:, to be repaide by his noat vnder his hand prio 9^bris^, 1634, which he hathe repaid me accordingly.

11. Given to M^r^ Edmonds, a poor preacher in Dublin, x^s^ ster.

12 ☽. God be ever praized for that my daughter, the Lady Dorothy Loftus, wife to Sir Arthure Loftus, was this morning veary early delivered at Rathfernham of her firste chylde, being a daughter: the sign in Libra.

12. I agreed with ffrances, the Tombe maker, dwelling in the back Lane, neer Kildare Hall, to fynishe the cutting of thearle of Kildare's & his Ladies' Armes over the owtward gate of Maynooth; for which I am to pay him 45^s^, or 50^s^ if he deserve it, and I am also to give him iiii^s^. vi^d^ for every C., or 5 skoar, letters that he engraves in hard stone, in the table or the subscribtion of those Armes, and xl^s^ to the painter to put the armes into mettall & colowrs, & the letters into gowld, he fynding all materialls.

14 ☽. This Sonday in the evening, being the xiiii^th^ of september, 1634, and Hollyrood day it pleased god that my son dongarvan (who departed from Dublin the 4^th^ of June,

1632, to travaile into ffrance & other foreign kingdoms) returned safe into Ireland, and arrived with his Lady, M^rs^ Clifton, Sir Phillip Musgrave, M^r^ George Butler, and 2 other gentlemen [In margin—*M^r^ Palmer & M^r^ Mallary*], in the Kings shipp called the nyenth whelp, at Hoath; whence that night I fetched them in 3 coaches to my howse in Dublin, & there Lodged them, M^rs^ Clifton & Sir Phillip Musgrave; and I beseech my good god to give all of them much happiness and prosperity in this kingdom.

15 ☌. This day I presented my daughter in Law, the Lady of dongarvan, for her welcome into Ireland with the cupboord of guilt plate that was the Lo: of ffalklands', which I bought of the Lo: of Rannelagh, consisting of a Bason and Ewer, two fflaggons, 2 great standinge covered Cups, Two great covered Saltes, one covered trencher salte, & a cupp of assaie; And this day the Lo: Deputy & his Lady, with his Lo^ps^ children, and the Lady Radcliff came to my howse to visit and welcome her into Ireland. She was borne the 15^th^ of September, 1613, & this day is xxi yeres olde.

☌ 17. This morning, the good Ladie Wentworthe, wife to the Lo. wentworth, Lo. Deputie generall of Ireland, was (god be praized) safely delivered in the Castle of Dublin of her firste childe, being a son; whome I beseech god to bless and make a good man: The sign in Sagitarius.

☌ 18. I delivered my son Dongarvans' man, John Rowell, gentleman of his horse, 50^li^ ster: to defraie the chardg of his transportacon & his servants Horses & hownds, Etc.

18. I gave my Chaplen, M^r^ Stephen Jerrome, v^li^ ster: for his halfe yeares stipend for his lecture at Kildare Hall.

19. My Lord Deputy invited himself to dyne with me.

20. I rod with my daughter Kildare, dongarvan, & his

Ladye, with M^rs vscher, M^rs Clifton, & Sir Phillip Musgrave, Etc., to Maynooth, to see the goinge forward of my bwildings; and we dyned, & lefte my daughter of Kildare there.

22. My Lord Deputies' letters to appeer the firste day of the next tearm in the Starr Chamber.

22. I gave to Sir George Ratcliffe, which he presently did bestowe on M^r George Butler, a gent of Yorckshier that accompanied my daughter of dongarvan into dublin, the mved Tercell of a goshauk, called Gustavus Horn, that Sir John Bowen the laste yeàr presented me withall.

22. The mved Goshauk which I bought in Dublin for iiii^li ster:, I this day by a servant of Sir George Boothes, called Thomas Leicester, of Tably, in chesshier, sent with my letters to the Lor. Strange, son & heir to thearle of Darby, in due acknowledgment of the favors he did to Dongarvan & his sister Goring: I gaue him that kept the Hawk heer x^s, & to him that carried her over other x^s, and vi^s to M^r Edmonds, my Lo: deputies' secretary, for a warrant to transport the Hawke to my Lo: Strange, & v^s more to owld Leicester that was at sea, & put back again with the Hawk.

22 ☙. I accepted of a surrender of two Leases I formerly made, the one of Kilmoor & Kilwyny to ffrances Drew, Xpofer Games, & his wife, thother of Garrigera to ffrances drew alone, for some 20 yeres to come. And uppon his Release of all his right, tytle, estate, and demand in those townes & Lands, I made him a new Lease of them there, for lxi yeares, encreasing my Rent fiveteen pounds ster: per annum & a fatt Bore, his newe Lease to begin at Michas next, 1634.

25. I have given my worde to James Hopkins that I will forbear the 20^li ster: that neer two yeares since I lent him gratis, for and untill Michas, 1635, to help him, although

Edward & Raph Reynold, of Catherlagh Towne, were bound to repaie it me the 27th of November, 1633.

27. I have this day paid 200li to one Henry Kettle uppon Mr Alderman Parckhurst his bill of exchandge, & Mr Randall Aldersies letters to be repaid me, for which I have the Aldermans' bill of Exchandge & Mr Aldersies' letters.

27 do. Besides the 50li I delivered my son Dongarvan's servant, Rowell, after his arrivall here, this day Wm Barber paid him by my order one other thowsand pounds ster: in golde, towards the present payment of his debts, wherof he sent 400li by Mr George Butler to olde Sir Arthure Ingram, who lent my son so much money in England; 50li he paid Mr Richard Scott; 400li he paid Mr William Parckins, his Tailor, to whome my son did owe 700li for Cloathes: ffor payment of the other 300li therof Mr Abraham Richesses delivered Parckins a bill of exchandge to have 300li paid him in London, which 300li I have promised Abraham Richesses heer in Dublin the next Tearm. *Me*: that my son Dongarvan his whole payment to Mr William Parckyns for cloathes from June, 1632, till this daie amounts vnto 1042li. 15s. 1d ster:, which is all paid, as appeareth by his acquittance under his hand at the ffoot of his account.

27. This day my son Hodge, Sir Phillip Musgrave, Mr Georg Butler, & Mr Brian Palmer, who accompanied my daughter, Dongarvan from Skipton to Dublin, returned in the Kings' 9th whelp, leaving Mr Mallary & Mrs Clifton heer behynde them. By Mr Butler I sent my letters to my Lo. Clyffarde & his Lady, by Sir Phillip, my private message to my Lo. Clifford, and by Mr Parckins my letters to Sir Thomas Stafford, Mr Haynes, Mr Penington, & Capten Gerrard ffooks. *My son Hodge returned to Dublin from the King's shipp in safety, god be praized, 4th october*, 1634.

28. I promised vppon Alderman Parckhurste, of London, his bill of exchandge directed to M^r^ Randall Aldersey, to paie to a french merchant, called M^r^ Gabriell de La Porte, 420^li^; uppon the letter and request of M^r^ Aldersie (who was then destitute of moneis), I undertook to pay that bill, which, with 200^li^ already by me paid to one Henry Kettle, makes 620^li^ ster: of the 2500^li^ I am to pay the Alderman for the absolute purchaze of the Lordship of Clonebirne, in the County of Roscoman. 420^li^.

30. I paid my son Lewis xxv^li^ ster: for his next quarters exhibicon, wherof William barber reteigned 7^li^ that Lewis had borrowed, viz., of my Lorde Mountgaret iij^li^, of Sir Roger o Shaghes 40^s^, of o swillevant xx^s^, & of M^r^ John Waldron, xx^s^.

October 1634.

1. I lent M^r^ Danyell o Brien, of Armagh, esqr., v^li^ ster: on his bill, repaiable at my will, if I can gett it. I purchazed of him thinheritance of three quarters of a plowland neer my castle of the Pallace in dowharragh, for which of my moneis John Bowrck paid him 20^li^, W^m^ Haly 30^li^; and he saies I ow him yet other 30^li^, to make up his former payments lxxx^li^ which is the price of my said purchaze: But W^m^ Haly then hath 50^li^ of the 80^li^ that I delivered him heer to paie M^c^ Jbrien, which 30^li^ is all he hathe disbursed of my said lxxx^li^ ster.

2. peeter wingrove this day at the Councell Table being present, my self, the Lo. dillon, Sir Addam Loftus, Sir John Burlacie, Sir Thomas Waynman (who was this day sworn a privie Councellor), Sir George Ratcliff, and pawle davies, delivered to the Lo. Deputie, close sealed up, 4 letters directed to me, bearing date (in [Half line erased illegibly.—G.] which were

written unto me from the Late Lo. Dorchester, Lo. of Rannelagh, Lo. ffalkland, and Sir W^m^ Beecher, His Lordship (I being sytting at the Councell) in my presence, and without acquainting me what he would doe therin, or asking my conseht, brak open all those 4 letters, and read every of those 4 letters publicquely: when he had opened, & read them, I praied his Lo^p^. that I might have them, in regard they were myne, and directed to my self; His L[ordship] denyed me to have them, saying, they were wingrove his evidence, and that the Clearck of the Councell should keep them, and presently delivered them to pawle Davies, with whome they remayn. Thervppon I mooved his Lordship, that Wingrove might be punished for keeping my letters 4 yeares (two of them being from Privie Councellors of England), and having seen me in Yoghall about a year after he had receaved them, and had never acquainted me, that ever he had any suche letters directed unto me: All which notwithstandinge, I had no manner of reparacon, nor he the least worde of reproof. [It is not to be wondered at that against this Lord Cork's son and successor has written in margin here "a strange injury."—G.]

2^o^. In answer of my Cozen Thomas Burts' letters, and of his request to be supplied with barr yron to keep the Slitting Mill on worck, I wrott to him, & M^r^ Walley, that uppon his bond for my payment, if he would accept of broken yron, & peeces and ends of barres, to drawe out into Nayle rodds at xij^li^ ster: the Ton, Then he should be supplied, to be paid for at the end of 6 monethes after receipt: By that messenger who dwels at yoghall, I returned to M^r^ Walley my laste Easter's Rentall book to be made perfected, & to be sent me back with my day book, and this Michas Rentall.

1. I enterteigned Cap^n^ Sholbury vppon his earnest sute, he

being destitute heer in dublin of meanes to subsiste, and being effectually entreated thervnto by John Shelbury, his father, an ancient ffollower of my deer and worthie frend Sir Walter Raleigh: As also Roger Ball, an upholster[er], at x^{li} a year, He [was] brought by my son dongarvan from my Lo. Cliffords' at Skipton.

1 ℔. My son dongarvan brought over with him, which he bought for me in London, 2 sutes of Tapestrie hanginges, being ten peeces ten foot deep, one great standing bedsted with 4 Curtens, dowble vallence Laced, and Lyned with taffata, a fair taffata quylt, 2 chaires, 2 fowlding stooles all Laced, 3 Turcky Carpets, and another green standing bed, with Curtens, dowble vallence, counterpoint, quilts, Etc., all Laced, lyned with taffata Sarcenett, fringed, Etc., sixe payre of veary ffyne new Holland sheets, 6 pair of ffyne Holland Pillowbeers, as they ar particularly menconed and entred in the book of my plate & howshowld stuff, which my servant William Barber keeps.

4. I paid Lewis 25^{li} for his quarters allowance before hand, begining at Michas laste, whereof (as in the precedent leafe) William reteigned vij^{li} to paie so muche moneis that he had vnthriftely borrowed; over & above which 7^{li} He paid of his owld debts 13^{li}, viz., to his sister Kate 5^{li}, to his Walshe Taylor xxv^{s}, to his Shomaker x^{s}, To Colines, for garters & Roses, xl^{s}, To garland the Master of the Tennys Court xl^{s}, To Courtney parcell of an old debt xl^{s}, And to hodge I gave x^{li}, 40^{s} wherof is by me [kept] to pay to Sir Roger O Shaghnes & O Suillevan.

6. I wrott to my sister powers man John [*blank*], who lives at Ardmoore, to give vpp to M^{r} Mason, who oversees the worcking of my Lead Mynes at Ardmoor for M^{r} Hayes & M^{r} penington, of London, the parcell of Land called the Kippaghes

adioyning to my ffysh howses there, to him for [Line bottom page worn and illegible.—G.]

7. The Lo. deputies' son was this day christened by the Lo. Chancellor, the Lo. Primate, & the Lady Ratcliff, in the chapple of the castle, & named Thomas wentworth: Dean Leasly preached at the Christeninge.

7. I gaue my daughter peggies' Nurse, that came hether owt of England, ten Angels in golde.

8. William Barber delivered Thearle of Kildare's Steward xx^{li} ster:, which makes 140^{li} that I have supplied them withall since the Earle departed into England.

9. My self, my daughter of dongarvan, my daughter Kate, and M^{rs} Clyfton, rod this day to Mynooth, & dyned there, & brought my son Dongarvan, the Lo. Digby, with their companie, so farr on their waie towards Athlone.

10. This day vppon the letters & entreaties of M^{r} Robert parckhurst, of London, & his cozen, M^{rs} Randall Aldersie, I did accept from Christian Borr Alderman parckhurste his bill of exchandge, wherby he chardged his said Cozen & ffacter, M^{r} Randall Aldersie to paie to M^{r} Tristram whetcombe, of Kinsale, 300^{li} ster: for & to the use of M^{r} Alderman Andrew, of London; And theruppon I delivered my letters to Christian Borr, chardging M^{r} William Wiseman & Augustine Atkins to paie those 300^{li} ster: to Tristram whetcombe on All Saints Day next, owt of my Laste Michas Rents, which being soe paid him accordingly, Then is M^{r} Alderman parckhurste by me paid 920^{li} ster: of the 2500^{li} I am to satisfie him for the purchaze of the Mannor & Lands of Clonbirn, in county Roscoman; owt of which 920^{li} so by me paid for him, I have now written unto him to pay 208^{li} that he stood bownd with my son dongarvan to pay to one M^{r} Shalcrosse, of London, scrivener, and

to return me my Son's bond, & Counterbond, which being soe paid M^r^ Shalcross, then is he paid of the 2530^li^ for the purchaze of Clonebirn but 720^li^, so then shall I reste in his debt 1780^li^. 2530^li^.

Darby Ally, clothier, delivered heer in money to Will: Barber 40^li^ ster:, which I chardged on M^r^ Walley to be repaid uppon sight owt of my Michas Rents. *This* 40^li^ *was receaved heer* 2^nd^ *october Laste.*

12 ☞. I moved the Lo. Deputy moste effectually to know the cawse for which I was by his Lordships lettres comanded to appeer the first day of sitting, next Tearm in his Ma^tys^ Court of Castle chamber. His Lo^p^ protested he knew nothing of the matter, but signed the Comand uppon the motion of his Ma^tys^ Attorney generall, which being from the Kinge, he neither durste, nor could with safety deny to doe, Etc., but promised me he would confer with M^r^ Attorney, and give me an accompt therof.

14 ☞. The Lo. Deputie came to my howse, and the Master of thordenance and others attending him, and after some discowrse with my daughter in Lawe by the ffire, in the dyning Room, his L[ordship] went towards my Bedd chamber, and called me to goe in with him, where we two being alone, his L[ordship] towld me he had according [to] his promise conferred with M^r^ Attorney, to know what was the cawse he intended to prosequute me in the castle chamber for; who answered his L[ordship], that it was to be carried with much secrecie, and that all that he had done therin, was wrytten with his own hand, and that he durste not truste any of his own clearcks with the knowledge, or wryting of any worde therof, and that he doubted not, if he might goe on his own waie of secrecie, he would make his informacon good; but if his Lo^p^, as Lo. deputie, would comand him, He neither then would, or could refuse, to acquainte him

with the particulers of the chardge. Then the L-o. deputie, (as he said) towld him, nay M^r^ Attorney, if it be of suche secrecie, I will not further desier to be acquainted therwith vntill it be brought Judicially before me; which when his L[ordship] had related vnto me, He towld me, seeing it so muche concerned his Majesty's service, He was resolved not to be further inquisitive after the particulers; Neither if he had known them, would he have prejudiced the King his Master's service, so muche, as to acquainte me therwith; but promised me indifference & Justice when it cam to a heering: And from thence his L[ordship] fell in discowrce touching the Earle of Kildare's return into Irelande, Etc.

16. I wrott by M^r^ Edwarde Hamnett to M^r^ Thomas Myte of Trym, authorizing him to receave the halfe yeares Rents of Tryme & Moyare due at Michaes laste, to my use, & to bring me a particuler of the severall tennants' names, and of each mans Rent.

16. This day Thomas Ledsham (who brought me letters from my cozen Thomas Burte, to be supplied with more yron (then the 50 tons I have already trusted him withall), to be paid 600^li^ ster: for, at Christmas next) to keep his Slytting Mill in worck, returned with my letters to M^r^ walley, wherin my letters in answer of my cozen Burts' were inclosed, wherby I tendred to him all the whole wrought yron I had & the barres & peeces, (being at least 750 or 800 tons of all kyndes) for xij^li^. x^s^ ster: the ton, to be delivered owt of my skales, I being at no chardg for weighing therof, or any otherwaies, He to receav it by a c^th^ Tonnes at a weighing once in two monethes, and to haue a third part proportionably in broken barrs, peeces, & ends of iron, at every delivery: And those merchants of Bristol as george Hilliard and his mother in Lawe, to be bownd with him, vnto

me, for payment of 1250^{li} ster: for every hundred tons, at 6 monethes after delivery, in M^{r} Alderman parckhurste his howse in London.

17. Given one M^{r} Steer, a poor preacher, xx^{s}.

17. Richard ffrench of corke delivered W^{m} Barber 190^{li} ster:, which by my order was presently paid over to M^{r} Abraham Richesses in part payment of 300^{li} for which he gaue M^{r} William perckins his bill of exchandge paable in London in full satisfaction of my son Dongarvans' debt to M^{r} perckins, & I have written to M^{r} Walley to repay ffrench this 190^{li}, & do yet owe M^{r} Richesses the remayn of his bill of exchandge being cx^{li} ster:, which cx^{li} I paid him also the viith of November 1634.

22. Vppon M^{r} James Watson his bond to paie me 500^{li} on the 26th day of November next, I delivered him my letters to M^{r} Walley, chardging him to pay the first of the next moneth at Lismoor 200^{li} ster:, to one M^{r} John Sarrett, a french merchant, and to M^{r} Tristram whetcombe, of Kinsale, merchant, other 300^{li} the tenth day of the same moneth, which two somes of 500^{li} ster: M^{r} Watson repaid me the 27th of September 1634.

22 [illegible]. I purchazed of M^{rs} Slany, neen Bryen, als Dongan, widdoe, for 20^{li} ster:, the ffee simple of a quarter meer of Lande, (which lies within my Lands of the pallace) called Garryshane in the parishe of yoghall Arrae, in the County of the crosse of Tiperarie, but M^{r} Lewes walsh her son in Lawe & tennant is to have the proffits therof till Michas next. And I lent her other x^{li} ster:, to be repaied on her bond next Trynytie Tearm at my howse in Dublin.

23. I have at the requeste of thearle of Ormond, written to Sir John Leek to send his Lordship 20 young Carpes and 4 Tenches to stoar his ponds at the Carrick withall, owt of my ponds in my parke.

28 ꝺᵒ. I bought of my cozen John Bardsey of Bandonbridge, goldsmyth, 25 Lardg pearles, and about 115 smaller, in all about 140 pearles taken in my River of the Bandon, which I bestowed on my daughter Dongarvan, and I paid for them xxxvˡˡ ster:, wherof I paid him heer vˡˡ, and gave him my letters to receave the other xxxˡˡ of Augustine Atkins owt of my moneis there.

29. My Lo. Deputy, my L. Rannelagh, the Mʳ of the Rolles, & Sir georg Ratcliff had a long conferrence with me in the gallery.

30. I haue this day enterteigned Mʳ Patrick Darcie, the Lawyer, to be one of my standing Councell, and have now given him for a hansell vˡˡ in golde, & promised him xlˢ a tearm, whether I have sutes or noe, which is viijˡˡ a year annewety.

30. Sent Mʳ Richard Danyell into prizon as my charety, xˢ ster.

31. I gave owld Thomas Lester, that carried my mved gos-hawk, and delivered her safely to the Lord Strandge, iijˡˡ ster:, to carry to the Hague to my daughter Goring my letters, and a brace of wolfe dogs (sent hether by the Earle of Barrymore, one for the Lord Cromwell, thother for Mʳ William parkins, taylor) which I made bowld to send to my daughter Lettice, to be presented to the Queen of Bohemia.

November 1634.

1. My L. Deputie made a ffeast & invited thereunto the Nobillety, Councellors, & Ladies; but my daughter of Dongarvan was sickly, & came not.

2 ꝺᵒ. Sir William Sarsfeild brought me the deed of Mortgage, and his, & his ffeoffees, and his own assignement & bond, of the mortgages of Bealvilly and of Incherebacky, ffor which I haue given order to Mʳ Walley to paie owt of my arrears due before

Michas 1634, Twelve hundreth pownds ster: at Lismoor, to Sir William towards the payment of his ffather, the Lord viscount of Kilmallock his ffyne of 200li ster: impresed on him in the Starr Chamber in England. But Sir Wm brought me the wrytings from Mr Attorney ffysher, and never went to Lismoor, nor once called to Mr walley as I directed him at Lismoor, where the 1200li Lay reddie for him. But to preserv Sir Wm Sarsfeld & his suerties Recognizance from forfeiture to his Majesty, at my entreaty Mr Aldersie he procured the Lord Mountnorres his acquittance for the 1200li, wheruppon the Recognizance was cancelled; and I paid the 1200li to Mr Georg Hull, 28th of January, 1634.

2. Mrs Elizabeth Sheldon, widdoe, & mother to the wife of my Tennant, Robert Roots, paid to Mrs Wm Parckins, my Taylor in London's wife, cxxxli by my order, in dischardge of all arrears due to Mr Henry Ross, goldsmyth, & my self, owt of the ploughland of Ballykeely, in the barrony of Inchequyn, for & untill Michaelmas 1634, & sent me Mrs parckins her receipt for the said 130li which was paid for my parliament Robes, & aparell, & is in full dischardge of all debts & demands between me and Mr parckins, whervppon I made a new Lease of 21 yeares to begin at Michas 1634, of Ballykeely, to Sir John Leek & Mr Tho. parsons, of yoghall, in truste for Mrs Sheldon, at the yearly Rent of xxxijli ster:, as I promised.

4. *Parliament.* This ffourth day of November, 1634, the seconde session of the high court of parliament began at dublin, And in regard Mr Secretary Manwaring was not retorned owt of England with the Acts that were transmitted thither, the Court was adjorned unto Tuesday next, the xith of this moneth.

4. I formerly presented an vnthankfull creture, one Theodoxie Atkinson, at the request of the Late Bishop of Ardfert,

and the then dean (now Bishop) of that sea, to the livings of ballynecourtie, Kynard, & Mynard, who being now dead, I have ꝛo now againe presented a nephew of my Chapleyn, M^r Jeroms, one M^r Humfrey Dickenson, Master of Artes, & a good preacher, to those 3 smale livings, worthe about 40^li a year.

6. Me: that about 2 of the Clock in thafternoon of this day the Lo. Rannelagh brought M^r John Ridge into my Chamber, and desired me to give order that of the 2000^li ster: that I had of his Lordships in my custodie, there might be presently towld owt and paid him 1960^li ster:, wheruppon I towlde M^r Ridge that the money was there ready in my yron chest, and called my servant, William Barber, to unlock the iron chest, and take it owt and pay it M^r Ridge. But he answered, he knew no cause why he should receav no suche some of money, and that either of our wordes was sufficient if there were no money, and that were other things to be don before he would receave any money. And so he refuzed to receav it.

8. I rod to Maynooth with M^r Redmond Roch, Sir W^m fenton, John oge Barry, and others, and there my daughter (of the cxl^li I lent her) repaid me one C.^li owt of the Rents shee there receaved of Sir peercie Smyth, wherof Badnedg paid to cleer all the worckmen at Maynooth 42^li. iiij^s, and thother 57^li. 16^s he delivered William Barber, so my daughter owes me but 40^li, which I lefte with the steward to deliver weekly to Tingham, & he to pay the worckmen.

12. John Casie, of Tallagh, paid me iiij^li for 2 alienacons:, And one of the o Heas repaid me 40^s I lent him.

15 ꝛo. I this day agreed with Thomas Mead to make him a Leas in Revercon of 21 yeares of the toun, and 4 ploughlands and a halfe of Tomgealye, neer Askeating, paying to the Bicshop of Lymerick his cheef Rent, and to me seaven skoar pounds

ster: a year, with vsuall Covenants & condicons incerted in My other Leases, with this condicon, that if I, or my heir, or any childe of myne to whome I shall by my deed, or Testament, dispose of Askeating, shall give the said Thomas Meade, his executors, administrators, or assignes, one yeares warning that he shall yeald & give vp his said Lease, and ffearm of Tomgealy; that then at the end of the said one year next ensewing suche warning, the Lease shalbe ended & voyd, & the actuall posession therof peaceably surrendred & yealded vp to me, or my said son: he being paid that yeares Rent of 140^{li} ster:, shall therowt abate or pay all the chardges that the said Thomas Mead shall haue disbursed in enclosing the Lands, with dyches and quicksets onely, without allowance for any bwyldings or other demaunds.

16. Having formerly written to M^{r} Walley by Marmaduke Skot to send me down well guarded 1200^{li} ster: for S^{ir} W^{m} Sarsfield, & all other my moneis, to be heer at Dublin by the xxvith of this moneth, I renewed my former directions by second letters, sent by Casie of Tallagh, & this day by other letters sent by ffrances Baker, of Tallaghbridge, whom I ordered that 400^{li} should be paid, or reserved for one ffrederick parckart, Dutchman, which M^{r} Arthure champen hathe assured me the payment of heer in dublin the xxvith of this November.

17. This xviith of November, 1634, M^{r} Stoughten, the clearck of the Castlechamber, after dynner made known unto me that the Lo. deputy had delivered him the Castle chamber bill against me, with order that I shoulde have a Coppie therof.

25 *no*. I perfected all accompts between my selfe & Rich. Caddle for my Rent and arrear of my parsonadge of Killucklee, in the Countie of Roscomen, for and untill the Lady day, 1635, whervppon he appeered to be in my debt lxiii^{li} ster:, for which

he assigned Richard Rutledge to receave from M^r^ Robert Ormesby xiiii^li^ ster: a year for 3 yeares, delivered by vii^li^ a gale, out of My Abbey of Court, in the County of Sligoe; the first gales Rent of vii^li^ to be paid 25 March, 1635, and so for the said 3 yeares and a half till 49^li^ of his debt be paid, viii^li^ ster: is to be paid M^r^ Edward Ormesby for me at Xtmas next, the other vi^li^ when I can get it on his bond. These wrytings I delivered [*blank*] Ormesby to be delivered, one to his brother, thother to Leeftennant Rutledge.

27. M^r^ Thomas Watson, of Dublin, alderman, repaid me the 500^li^ vppon his bonde; which at his entreaty I gaue order to haue paid for him in Mownster, viz., 200^li^ to John Kiratt, & vnto Tristram Whetcombe other 300^li^.

27. My Nephue, Roger Power, M^r^ Henry Rossington, Robert Downing, Henry Rogers, John ffoster, ffrances Baker, & Teag o Rowrty brought me from Lismoor to Dublin 2660^li^. iii^s^. vi^d^ ster:, wherof 1200^li^ was paid to Sir W^m^ Sarsfeld for assigning the Mortgage of Bealvilly & Inchenebarky for Thear [*arrears?*]. 1200 *ster: p^d^ to Sir W^m^ Sarsfeild* 1340^li^ *to the Lorde Rannellaghe.*

27 ☽. My Nephue Roger power's estate, or Lease in Balligarran, parcell of the Mannor of Lisfynneen, being to end at Michas day next, 1635, ffor which his ffather and mother payde me but x^li^ a year, I was now offered for it clx^li^ ster: a year; but I have agreed with my nephue to make an estate for 3 lives therof, viz., to himself, his wife, & his son, for 50^li^ ster: a year, and a fat Bore, &c., which was less by 20^li^ a year then he himself offered me for it.

28 ☽. The L[orde] Viscount Rannelagh having lefte ccc^li^ ster: of his in my custody, was this day repaid the some, as also one other Thowsand pownds ster: that I gave him my bond to

be paid this day, as an addicon to my daughter Katherines marriadge porcon of three thowsand pownds to make it up 4000^{li} ster.

28. I concluded with John ffitz Redmond, of Ballycrynnen, and made him a Lease to begin after his mothers death, of Ballynefealy, for 5000 yeares at xiii^{s}. iiii^{d}, condiconally he pays me on May day, 1636, 1702^{li} ster: at Lismoor.

28 ❧. Lent W^{m} o Murreky and John his son, in ready money, x^{li} ster: to redeem the said John owt of the marshalsey of the 4 Cowrts for a Censure in the Court of Castle Chamber, which they ar bound to repay me 25 martij next, 1635.

29. This day Sir W^{m} Rives made mocon in the Court of Castlechamber, to haue a compulsary process against me to answer his informacon in that court exhibited against me the xviith of this moneth, wherof I could not gett a coppy owt of the officers hands till Thursday last, being the 27 of this moneth.

30. I purchazed of Dermott o Callanan for cxlv^{li} the plowland of Kilvary in Carbry, and have promised vnto captain Robert pagget a lease therof, & of the plowland of Gramore which [*blank*] o Mahoun helde (wheron a Rentry for not payment of my Rent was made by Augustine Atkins & Donnogh mac Teag) at xxx^{li} ster: per annum, as Captain Paggett by his own letters to me desired.

31. I receaved heer of Sir William Hull 200^{li} ster:, & chardged the repayment therof within ten daies after sight vppon Augustine Atkins, owt of my western Rents vnder his receipt.

31. I wrott to Augustine Atkins by dermott o callanan to pay him the remainder of the 145^{li} ster: for the purchace of the

plowland of Kilvary in carbry, when o callanan had perfected my assurance of the ffee simple therof; but in regard a third part of that plowland is by the sheriff delivered over to callanan's mother in Law for her dower, there is yet therof paid him as I remember but cv^{li} ster:. And those 2 parts that I now have possession of, my servant Donnogh M^{c} Teag hath Lett for x^{li} ster: per annum.

December 1634.

3. I being offered one Cth marks ster: a year for the castle, and 4 plowlands of castletown Arra, gaue M^{r} John Hunt the imposing of his own Rent, who offered me but 45^{li} a year, which I aecepted, and as he desired I forgave him his halfe yeares Rent due for laste Michas, when his Lease is to begin for xxxi yeares; and I lent him gratis on his bill xxxv^{li}, to be repaid vppon demande.

6. Arthure champen paid me 400^{li} ster: that uppon my letters of creddit, M^{r} walley paid for him, & unto his use, unto one ffrederick Parckart, merchant, stranger; and owt of that 400^{li} I repaid him xi^{li} for wares, in full satisfaction of all Reckininge and demands between us.

10. Lent my Nephue Sir Peercie Smyth 20^{li}, & to my Nephue Roger power x^{li} ster:; *bothe which somes ar repaid me.*

10 ❧. [In margin here, by Lord Cork's son—"*A generall dischardge from M^{r} Frey to my father, and an accompt of what moneys my father did furnish mee with.*"—G.] I paid my son dongarvan's tutor, M^{r} James ffrey, this day in golde 550^{li} ster:, in full satisfaction of all debts, engagements, and other demaunds whatsoever, whervppon he passed me his generall Release, and presently paid over to M^{r} Abraham Richesses, of S^{t} Patrick's Street in Dublin, merchant, the said some of 550^{li} ster:, taking his billes of exchandge for to haue the said some of 550^{li} in London:

so as since my son, & his Ladies arrivall at Dublin from his forreign travells, I have paid him 50^{li} to the gentleman of his horse, one thowsand pounds in ready golde to himselfe: 300^{li} for M^{r} William Perckins my sons' taylor, to the said M^{r} Abraham Richesses, 200^{li} to M^{r} Alderman Parckhurste, of London, and this 550^{li} now to M^{r} ffrey, besides other, in all 2100^{li} ster:, besides 600^{li} that I am engaged to paie for him, that he borrowed of Captain Gerrald ffouks, and I am to pay his other debts.

10. M^{r} Danyell o'Swillevant, of Beechaven, & James Lange, ar bound to paie me xv^{li} on Michas day 1635: And the said James Lange, & owen M^{c} ffynneen o'Swillevant, in another bond ar bownd to pay me other 20^{li} ster: at our Lady day 1636, in satisfaction of all my arrears for the castle & nyne plowlands, of castle Dermott, neer Beechaven, which Kean o' Mahown did owe me.

10. I have promised Robert Stephenson to make him a Lease of Ballinrodie, neer Dongarvan for 21 yeares to begin at Michas laste for x^{li} ster: a year, & the Kings Rent, and of 2 messuadges in Dongarvan at vi.^{s} viii^{d} ster:, And to yonge Thomas Letsham a Lease of 21 yeares of the new churchyard, at v^{li} ster: I paying the Kings Rent.

11. I haue tnis daie paid M^{r} James Nettervile one C.^{li} ster: which makes 745^{li} ster:, and do yet owe him one Thowsand pounds more, for the absolute purchace of the mannor of Tobber, which I am to paie him on May day when my ffyne & assurances ar perfected, and the possession given vp vnto me.

11. This day William Barber by my order delivered my son Dongarvan 150^{li} ster:, which makes 200^{li} that he hathe receaved for his expences since his arrivall as part of his yearly allowance of 1000^{li}.

12 ꝺᵒ. I delivered my tennant John Bourck, of Choghdroman, my lease of castletown, the pallace & other Lands, the ffyne that is to be acknowledged by Mʳ fflatsbury & the other ffeoffee, the Lease Mʳ Mᶜ Ibrien & his son have perfected vnto me, & the Lease that I have made to Thomas O'Grady, to have the counterpart sealed & brought back to me, when Gillegarruff O'Hogan, hathe sealed the Lease & acknowledged the ffyne.

12 ꝺᵒ. I this day lent Mʳ Wᵐ White & Mʳ Wᵐ ffitzgerald, attorneis for the Lord Dockwrae & his mother vppon the mortgage of Tibb and Tom near Hogden, But the some of cccˡⁱ ster:, with condicon that if 340ˡⁱ be paid me in my howse in dublin the firste day of May 1636, then my mortgage to be voyd, otherwise the Lord Dockwrae & his mother to release to me & my heires all tytle of redempcon & all estate & demaund.

13. I bought a faier gray ambling gelding for my own saddle of Sir ffrederick Hambleton, for which I paid him xxxˡⁱ ster:, and if I lyke him not, at my return from Mounster he is to take him back & repay me my 30ˡⁱ, if I lyke him I am to give him more, what I thinck meet, which is xˡⁱ more.

13. Lent yonge Richard Dalton, my godson, xxˡⁱ ster: on his bill.

16. I receaved of Mʳ Night, for the Rents of Tryme & Moyare, being in payment of my firste halfe yeares Rent, ccˡⁱ ster.

17 ꝺᵒ. I, with my daughter Dongarvan, Mʳˢ ffrances Clifton and my 5 sons, departed from Dublin after I had dwelt there from the second of October 1629 (which daie I did arrive there owt of England) vntill the 17ᵗʰ of december 1634; and that night we Laie at John Meers, of Kilgoan, the xviiiᵗʰ at Gawran, the 19ᵗʰ at Clonmell, & the 20ᵗʰ (after my coach was over-

thrown in the 4 myles water, and my coache horses in danger of drowninge) we all, god be praized, came safely to Lismoor, having spent in this Journey 24^{li}.

29. We rod to the Earle of Barrymores & were there moste liberally feasted for two daies and returned to Lismoor, the laste day of this present December 1634 ; and soe this year was ended.

30. M^{r} Robert Mead brought me lx^{li} ster : to Castle Lyons for his laste Micha[elmas] Rent of Broghill, which was paid over to my son Dongarvan to his own vse, ffor that he said, he & his Lady had no moneis, and this makes 260^{li}, and 20^{li} since paid Arthure Champen in Dublin for him, which makes 280^{li} ster.

31. I sent my poor cozen Crips 20^{s} to Ballynetra, by my Cozen Kate Supple.

31. I gave my daughter the Countess of Barrymore her Mother's purple cutt vellet gown with those things that belonged therunto to wear for her good mother's sake.

ob Me. that the xviiith of January 1634, at Lismoor, in the presence of John Burgott, Thomas M^{c} Creaghe, Dennys o'Brien, and divers others, I concluded a bargaine with John Hurley, the second son of M^{r} Morrishe Hurley, of Knocklongie, for the absolute purchace of the Castle, town & ffour ploughlands and a halfe of Ballyegnye, neer Askeating, being parcell of M^{r} Trenchard's seigniory in Connylloe : ffor the Inheritance wherof, and of the Rent & Revercon of the same, I am to paie entirely vppon the perfection of my assurance the some of seaven hundreth three skoar and ffyfteen pownds ster:, ffor which during M^{r} Stephenson's Lease, wherof there are about xxii years to come, he is to pay but 50^{li} ster : a year, wherof for the King and M^{r} Trenchards' Rent vii^{li}. x^{s} ster : and vnto my son Roger 42^{li}. 10^{s} ster.

January 1634.

1. The town of yoghall presented me for my new years guifte with a Ton of Burdewx wyne; Reward to the bringer xx^{s}.

1. My son Dongarvan presented me with a Case of ffrench pistols veary curious, which I comitted to the Custody of M^{r} Walley, and I gaue my son a peece of mingled colour Dongarvan ffrize to make him a sute.

1. My daughter Dongarvan presented me with a Ruff band Laced, & 2 pair of Cuffes.

3 ☞. Sir Randall Cleyton & his Lady, with my 2 daughters, came to Lismoor, and he brought me a veary Lardge Rownde faier Pearle, taken in the River of Bandon, which the poor woman that found it sowld in Corke for ii^{s} in money and iiii^{d} in beer & Tobackoe; that partie sowld it againe for 2 Cows, who sowld it the third tyme for xii^{li} ster: to a Merchant of Corke, and then my Cozen Bardsey counseled Sir Randall ☞ Cleyton to buy yt for me, who paid for it in ready gold xxx^{li} ster:, And I bestowed it for a new years guifte on my daughter Dongarvan: it is worth a Cth marckes, and weighes xviii graynes: 75^{li}. *I haue paid for perles which I haue given my daughter Dongarvan.*

4. My Cozen Burte paid M^{r} Walley cxxv^{li} for his halfe years Rent due vnto me at Xtmas Laste for my Steelworcks and Slytting Mill; and of the 600^{li} now due vnto me, for 50 tons of barr I sowld him at Mydsomer Laste to be paid this Xtmas, Sir Peercie Smyth (who owed him 400^{li}) becam my debtor, and I gaue him day for the payment therof on his bond till the 25th of March next 1635: thother 200^{li} in remayn my Cozen Burt promised speedy payment therof.

4 ☙. I promised M^r^ Andrew wise to lend him one C^li^ ster: on the mortgage of Ballynecowrty, neer Dongarvan, at ten per centum, wherof M^r^ Walley, on his bond, paid him 50^li^, thother 50 is to be paid him when Sir Nicholas Walsh, who sent me a Runlet of Sack [Last line end of page gone.—G.].

7 ☙ *Ob.* Thother 50^li^ being also paid: vppon the receipt of the whole C^li^ ster:, M^r^ Andrew Wise perfected me his deed and bond of a Rent chardge of x^li^ ster: owt of Ballynecourty, neer Dongarvan, till my C^li^ shall be repaid me and Sir Nichas Walsh, Lessee for [*blank*] yeares attorned to me for x^li^ of his Rent.

8. I redelivered to Thomas ffitz John prendergaste the Bicshop, Dean, and Chapter's owlde deed of Ardfynnan, and he repaid me the v^li^ I lent him thervppon.

11. My neec, Katherine Smythe's son, was Xtened at Ballynetra by my daughter, Countess of Barrymore, Sir Richard Smyth & my self, and named Boyle Burt: God bless him.

21. I lefte my son Dongarvan and his Ladie at her Ladyship's requeste (conceaving, as she conceaved, that she was with childe) at Lismoor to keep howse there till my return from Dublin to the laste cessions of the parliament, whether I this day began my Jorney, and did leave my ffowr yonger sons with M^r^ Wilkinson their Tutor, and their 2 men to attend them ffower, and do allow my son 20^li^ ster: a week to defray the chardges of howskeeping, till god should send me back thither, or till they should remoove thence. *The 22^nd^ the greatest snow that ever ☙ any man now livinge did see in Ireland began to fall at clonmell the 21^st^ at night.*

21. My servant Bridges brought me 15 yards of choice white damask from the great ship that was putt in at Kinsale, which coste him there x^s^ the yeard, for which damask M^r^

Walley paid him vii^{li}. x^{s}, & I sent the damask by my nephue, Edward Boyle, to the Lady Cleyton, to make therof 2 somer gounes for my daughters Mary & Margarett Boyle.

21. given Robert Harding's wife, daughter to Sir William ffleetwood, xx^{s}, and vnto Lowntagh x^{s}, and to my olde footman, Turlagh glass, xx^{s}, And to my servant Boyse, who Sir Hardress waller proferred to my service this Christmas, 40^{s}.

21. This daie I began my Jorney from Lismoor towards Dublin, and lay at Clonmell; the 22nd I lay at Kilkenny at my olde servant, Edward deanes, who would take no money for my diett & horsemeat: And there I bought of him a grey gelding for my coach, price 20 marks ster.; the 23 I lay at Gauran; the 24 at Kilgoon; the 25 I cam to Dublin.

I gaue M^{r} Richard ffysher, attornie of Mounster, x^{li} in golde for drawing vp my answer in the court of castle chamber, & I made him a lease of xxxj yeares of thabbey howse of ffermoy and the lands & tythes he held parcel therof, and of 90 acres parcell of the lands I bought in of M^{rs} Cottle and the Brabants, and reduced his Rents of the whole from [*blank space*] vnto C. marks ster.

29. Given for my tearmely ffees xvj peeces, viz., to M^{r} solictor 40^{s}, to M^{r} donnellane 40^{s}, to M^{r} polixfen 40^{s}, to M^{r} darcie 40^{s}, to M^{r} Marten 40^{s}, to M^{r} Alexander 40^{s}, to M^{r} Sambridge 40^{s}, and to M^{r} Cook 40^{s}, in all xvj^{li}. And afterwards to M^{r} pollixfen, M^{r} darcie, & M^{r} Marten other vj^{li}.

29. given to one M^{r} Humfrey, a young gent that was in wants (who wrott to me that he had served the Lo. Keeper of England), half a peece.

ffebruary 1634.

4. I paid Arthure Champen 20^{li} ster:, that my sonn dongarvan the laste tearm borrowed of him. [Lord Cork's son writes on margin "No" = Nota, *not* the negative. So *frequenter*.—G.]

4. M^{r} might, who receaves my rents of Trym & Moyare (mortgaged to me by Sir Addam Loftus, Arthure Loftus his son and heir, and their ffeoffees of truste), did in part the laste Michas rents, in december now paste, pay vnto me in part payment of that gales Rent 150^{li} ster:, and this day Raphe Huggins, one of the tennants there paid me xij^{li}. xiiij^{s}, and M^{r} Might xxvij^{li} vj^{s} ster:, in all 200^{li} ster: in part also of that gales Rent. And M^{r} might hathe assured me that he gaue all the tennants their severall acquittances in my name, menconing in them, that he receaued their Rents to my vse, & I my self receaued Raffe Hugginses, which cowrse proves thattornement of all the tennants vnto me. And owt of this 200^{li} I paid his Mat^{s} Rent due at Michas laste being xviij^{li}. viij^{s}, ad 3^{d} ir, making xiij^{li}. xvj^{s}. ij^{d} [Illegible words.—G.].

4. I sent my answer vnder M^{r} Pollixfen, & M^{r} darcies hands, to the bill profered against me in the name of Sir W^{m} Ryves, his Ma^{ts} Attorney generall in his highnes Courte of castlechamber, which my steward delivered M^{r} stoughton, *sedente curia*, who [5] the morning following being the 5th of ffebruary, 1634, brought my answer to my howse, where I sware the same in effect was true, to the beste of my memory & knowledge.

6. M^{r} Randall Aldersie, agent for M^{r} Alderman parckhurste, now Lo Maior of London, this day, in presence of Sir Edwarde povey, brought & delivered me lettres from the said L. Maior approving the bargaine made with M^{r} Aldersey for clonebirn, and wheras I had paid 920^{li} ster: in part of 2530^{li} for that pur-

chace, and had written to thalderman, owt of those 920^{li}, to dischardge a debt of my son dongarvans of 208^{li}, which my said son and alderman parckhurste as his suertie, were bound to M^{r} Edward pitt, of west^{m}, he having accordingly satisfied M^{r} pitt those ccviij^{li}, now sent me the bond cancelled, so as now he hath but 712^{li} ster: in his hands of my moneis, in part payment of his 2530^{li}, the rest being 1836^{li} ster: I am to paie him vppon his perfection of my assurance of thinheritance of clonbirn, Etc. 2500^{li} *was my agreement and M^{r} Aldersie after paid one Vryn for quietting some of the lands which at his entreaty I yealded to paie more, so as my whole payment is* 2530^{li} *ster:, of which I haue paid* 712^{li}, *soe rests* 1818^{li} *ster.* [Opposite the alleged debt Lord Cork's son again writes "No[ta]."—G.]

7. M^{r} Morris fitzgerald, of Allon, having formally delivered me Merlers ffaies deed entact to ffeoffees of truste of all his lands, and a lease of Ballyaghmoon in the lo^{p} of Kilc[r]a made to Mayler ffay by the laste Gerrald Earle of Kildare & M^{r} Richard Talbot of Malleheid, wherin the tearme of yeares was rased, & ffyftey instead of 20 or 30 wrytten with another hand and ynk, I this day delivered back the ffeofment to M^{r} Morris ffitz gerald, and by his direction the lease of & counterpart of Ballaghmoon to M^{r} Sandes, the deputy remembrancer, in performance of an order in thexcheqr; and this I did in presence of M^{r} Nugent, steward to the Countess of Kildare, and my servant Thomas Badnedge.

9. Sir peercie Smythe was married to M^{rs} Issabell vscher.

11. I delivered W^{m} wiseman o crowlies mortgage made by o crowlie to Teag ne Toban o cullane, with the maior of Corkes Certifficate of John Burdalis tendre of the 40^{li}, & Sir Randall cleytons lettres to be shewed Sir walter Coppinger, and Sir Randalls lettres to me expressing the tendre of the 40^{li}.

11. M^r^ Bassett being in great sickness and wants, was by me at his request supplied with v^li^ ster: on his bill, he havinge relac̄on to thearle of pembrock, Lo. chamberlen of the hows-houlde.

11. This day Turlagh, dongarvans man, returned towards Lismoor, with my lettres to his Lo., & Lady & to M^r^ walley, & two new books of Logick for my son Lewis.

11. ☙ This morning M^r^ Secretary manwaring, collonelle farrar, the Serieant at Armes & the Constable of the castle, attached Sir peers crosbie in his own chamber in dublin; and with a guard conveighed him to the castle, Seizing on his Truncks & papers; & *the* 24 *order was given at the table for his relas vppon bonds of* 5000^li^.

☙ 12. This morning abowt 5 of the clocke my perfiddeows servant and ffarmer Richard Blacknoll departed this lyffe in M^r^ Burdales howse beyonde the bridge in dublin: god forgiue him his synnes, and particulerly the high deceipts and vnexpressable wrongs he did to my selfe in my reputacon and estate, I being the worse for, and by him and his fraudulent courses and ill practizes, by at the leaste Ten thowsand pownds ster.; ffor which great loss, though his poverty made me hopeless of any resticucon, yet it was my praier to god, that I might live, & he also, till we had a faier heering, & I haue a repaiers in my creddit.

12. This daie Arthure Gwyn that pretends by grawnt from the Kinge to be vickar of my impropriate vickaridges of Ardfynnan, Rathronan & Mertelstown preferred a moste falce and slanderows peticon againste me to the Lo. deputie, and made oath before the clerk of the trueth of that his forged invencon.

13. ☙ I agreed to make Henry Waller a lease of Tobber, to

begin at Easter next for one & fforty yeares, in consideracon that within the firste 7 yeares he shall bestowe 200li ster: in bwyldinge thervppon, and paie me the full & cleer yeerly rent of ccxvli ster:, over & above the Kings excheqr Rent, the cheef rent of xs to the L. Archbicshop of dublin, and all other composicons, chardges, and demaunds ordenery, & extraordenary what soever.

16. I lent Edward stanyhurste, who was in prizon, 40s ster:, the said some for his enlardgment vppon his bill to repay it me at Midsomer next.

16. I being offered by thearle of Kildare 40li ster: for my great stoan bay horse of my own breed did refuce the money, and haue freely bestowed him on his Lop, whose groom is gon to Lismoor for him, by whome I sent lettres to my son, with other lettres & tokens that came owt of England for his Lady, & I sent my own geldinge to be grazed in the parke of Maynoothe.

16. Mr John Archdeacon of Moncktown having sowld dromdony to Mr percivall, delivered one thowsand pownds ster: therof to Wm Barber, to be repaid him againe by exchandge by Mr Walley at Lismoor. This thowsand pownds ster: I doe owe Mr James Netterville as the remayn of the 1800li ster: for the purchace of Tobber; for which 1000li Mr Nettervile & Mr John Stanly of dublin, merchant, were to travaile to Lismoor. And therfore I to prevent the trowble, chardges, and danger of the way, receaued the money heer of Mr Archdeacon, and gaue him my lettres to Mr walley to repaie it vppon sight at Lismoor.

17. ☙ I cleered all accompts and demaunds for the Rents and arrears of Aghmarten with Mr James ffitz Wm Newgent for & vntill Easter next, and this day paid him iijli. vjs. viijd ster: and haue promised him a hackney, and he hath perfected me a generale Release, ffor & vntill Easter next.

17. ❧ M^r Barnewall of Killrue paid M^r Cook, the goldsmith, (by whome I sent him his bond to receave xlj^li ster: vppon, which was for part of Michaell Cormycks debt vnto me) which 41^li ster: by him receaved, was by W^m Barber made vpp 65^li. 4^s. 10^d ster:, so as W^m Barber paid him also xxiij^li. iiij^s. x^d ster: therof, And was for two great silver fflaggon potts weighing 232 ownces too penny weight at 5^s. 7^d ster: the ownce, w^ch came vnto 65^li. 4^s. 10^d, besides vj^s. viij^d for graving my son Lewis his armes vppon them, which potts I give my son Lewis Boyle.

19. ❧ M^r Thomas Bodly this daie, in presence of M^r John Hunt, and Thomas Badnedge, hath faithfully promised and vndertaken to paie me at or before the 15th of Aprill next the C. marks ster: for one yeares Rent which wilbe due at Easter next, or in defalt of payment that day, I to haue the quiet possession of my Castle & Lands of the pallace peaceable by him given vp vnto me, or my assignes, without further demaunds of any lease, or demaund from me. And to haue all his corn & cattle vallued and delivered vnto me, to goe in part payment of my C. marks Rent, & what is short to make it vp in money: This he gaue me his hands, ffaith and promise to performe really & effectually in their presenc, as also of John ffitz morrice Hurley, of Knocklonge.

20. Lent M^r Richard Dalton to furnishe his sister to be placed with the Ladie Calfeild, in her Service, v^li ster: on his bill, and other 40^s by my order, of my moneis, W^m Barber lent him to carry him home, in bothe 7^li ster.

23. This day I sent in to M^r Edmonds, the L. deputies secretary (who brought from the L. deputy Richard Blacknols widdoes peticon), my answer thervnto.

24 ❧. On this 24 of ffebruarie, 1634, being St Matthias day,

my noble Lorde and ffrend, the right honorable James, Earle of ormonde, was sworne a Privie Councellor of Ireland.

26 ꝺ. This day I entrusted John Bowrck with M[c] Ibriens lease to me of my lands in dowharra & the ffyne to gett Gillegarruffs acknowledgment and perfection of them, as also M[r] danyell o Briens deed of the adioyning lands which I purchazed of him for 80[li] ster:, to haue livery made thervppon, and to return all vnto me perfected next Tearm.

26. This day at the Councill table, after it was fully prooved & confessed that I had been quietly possessed of the parsonadge and vickaradg of Ardfynnan, the parsonadg and vickaridg of Rathronan, & of the parsonadge & vickaradge of Mortelstown, in the County of Tiperary, for those laste 30 yeares and vpwards, the L. deputie ordered the possession of the parsonadge and vickaradge of Mertelstown, and of the vickaridges of Rathronan & Ardfynan to Arthure Gwyn, a young clearck, whome his lo[p] had lately vppon lapse presented to those impropriate livings, leavinge me the Recovery of them by law, so I began my sute within a year. And Gwyn to give securetie to paie the proffits if I recover the same by tryall at Lawe.

28 ꝺ. This day my selfe and M[r] James newtervile, of Tobber, in the Cowntie of wickloe, did signe, seale, & deliver to the L. Digby for and to thv[s]e of my yongest son, Robert Boyle, a de[e]d of all our tearme of yeares, right, estate, and demaund, of, in, and vnto the castle, Town, & lands of Tobber, and the warde of Tobber in the Cownty of dublin & wickloe. And afterwards James newtervile did alone also seale & deliver me his deed of the Rents & Revercons of the said Town & Lands of Tobber & the warde of Tobber to me & my heires for ever in ffee simple, ffor which I have already paid him eight hundredth pownds ster:, And when M[r] James Bathe and M[r]

Patrick Newtervile haue also acknowledged the ffyne (as M^r^ James Newtervile and his wyffe haue yesterday don) and Joyned in the perfecting of my assurances, then I am to paye thother Thowsand Pownds ster. This land being by me purchazed for my said son, Robert Boyle, to whome, and theires males of his boddie lawfully to be begotten, I heerby give & graunt the same.

28. I lent Robert Bowling iiij^li^. xij^s^, which wilbe due to him from M^r^ ffowntaine owt of vske & merrivall at Easter next, and then if M^r^ ffowntayn repaie it me [not], Robert Bowling hath promised to pay yt me.

28. I paid Sir ffrederick Hamylton 30^li^ ster: when I bought & receaved his gray ambling gelding for my own saddle, vppon lyking; and this day I paid him other ten pownds ster: in full payment of fforty pownds ster: for the said guelding: god bless him, & make him fortunate vnto me.

Marche 1634 and 1635.

2. I retorned my L. clyffords lettres to dongarvan inclosed in my own to him, with other lettres to M^r^ walley, and sent them to Lismoor by John Shepheardes wyffe.

☙ 3 ❧. This day, about ten of the clock in the fforenoon, it pleased god to call to his mercie my grandchilde, the young Lady Elizabeth ffitz gerald, theldest childe of George, Earle of Kildare, & my daughter, his countess; she departed in my house in dublin, in which shee was born, and is buried in the chapple of Mynoothe.

4. This daie M^r^ Thomas warde repaide me the C.^li^ ster: that 6 monethes since I lent gratis in ready money to Sir charles Coot, thelder, whervppon Badnedge, by my order, gaue vp M^r^ warde Sir charles Cootts bill to be Canceld.

4. This day I appointed my servants, Shelbury & Boys, to attend all thafternoon in the Hall of my new dwelling howse in dublin, till after the son was sett, to bringe me worde if the Lorde viscount Baltinglas Should by himselfe, or any other, tendre the 440^{li} ster : this day due and paiable vnto me, by the proviso & Condicons of his deed of mortgage, for the Redempcon of those shops, cellars, and howses adioyning to my own dwelling howse in dublin, and I my selfe stirred not owt of my chamber all that afternoon, expecting when I sholde be called vppon by my men to receave the said 440^{li}. But neither the L. of Baltinglas, nor any for him, appeered, or brought any money. And yet his lo^{p} was with me in the forenoon of that day, and never soe muche as once moved, or spake worde to me, about the redempcon, soe as nowe I am by my covenant to pay him one C.^{li} ster : more, ffor his whole Interest in those tenements & shops, for his whole Interest in them, though as yet, he never had any lease or wryting of me for them.

6 ꝺ. This day Sir Gerrald Lowther, Lo. cheef Justice of his Ma^{ts} Court of Comon Pleas, at Rathfernham, took cognyance of a ffyne which Sir Addam Loftus, Sir Arthure Loftus, & both their wives, Sir W^{m} Cooley, Sir W^{m} ffenton, and my cozen, Richard parsons, esqr, Son and heir to the M^{r} of the wardes, did acknowledg to my ffeoffees of truste for & to thvse of me and my son Robert, of the mannors of Trym & Moyare, mortgaged to me for 5100^{li} ster : redeemable at Michas, 1637, at Lismoor, or in defalts therof I to pay 1400^{li}.

7. Henry Staines having of my moneis in his hands, of my licens moneis for pipestaves, woole, etc., the Some of five and thirtie pounds, ten shillings, four pence ster :, did receave of me lxiiij^{li}. ix^{s}. viij^{d} ster : And thervppon in full satisfaction of the money he did owe me, and the moneis I now paid him, bothe

amounting to one hundred pownds ster: for repayment wherof, Henry staines delivered me M^r^ Alderman Parckhurstes bill of exchandge chardged on Randall Aldersies to be paid the 20 of this moneth.

9. I this daie wrott my joinct lettres to Sir Edmond verney, Knight marshall, & to M^r^ Ned Sydenham, towching themselves and Sir John Leek, for their proporcons in the plantacon of Connaght, by one Stafford, a silckman, in chepeside, Comended to me for a trusty messenger by M^r^ Randall Aldersie.

9. I sealed M^r^ John Hunts lease of castletown, and the 4 ploughlands in dowharry at 45^li^ ster: Rent, to begin at our Lady daie, 1635. The laste Michas rent due vnto me before his lease I freely forgive him; for this next Easter I took his acknowledgments, all wrytten with his owne hande vnder his bill for the xxxv^li^ that I lent him gratis in reddy money owt of my purse, soe as his lease for xxxj yeares begins the 25 of march 1635, and his firste rent vppon his leas, is not paiable till Michas, 1635.

9. This day the differences between Robert Gilbert the purcevant, my tennant, and M^r^ Hampton, the goldsmythe, tennant to my brother, Sir W^m^ ffenton; in the howse nexte the passadg owt of Copper Alley to the stables, was by vs both in their own presences, and Cap^n^ John Hunts, heard & composed. Hampton is to stopp vp his door that opens into my entry and to free all Indictements at his own chardges. Gilbert to pardon the battery and releas the peace to Hampton; And gilbert is to haue the way & passadge vnder part of Hamptons Tenement free, and private to himself, his Tennants & ffamely, and for their vse, and is at liberty to hang a gate with lock & key at that end of the passadge going owt of Copper alley. Hampton in our presence acknowledged the wrong & battery he had don to Gilbert and craved his forgivenes, Hampton to dischardg the Indict-

ments, Gilbert to releas himself the peace; all to be don at Hamptons sute and chardges.

9. This daie, my servant W^m^ Barber, of my moneis, and by my order, paid M^r^ James newtervile, of Tobber, on[e] Thowsand pownds ster:, He having alsoe at former Severall tymes, receaved of me other eight hundreth pounds ster:, soe as now the said James Newtervile hath receaved, and is by me fully satisfied of the entier some of Eighteen hundreth pounds ster:, ffor the full and absolute purchaze of the ffee simple of the mannor, castle, mill, town, & lands of Tobber, and the warde of Tobber, in the counties of dublin and wickloe; of this laste thowsande pownds, M^r^ John Stanley of dublin, merchant, had then presently paid over vnto him in my howse, by James Newtervile 500^li^ ster:, wherof John Stanley then lefte with W^m^ Barber one C.^li^ therof, to dischardge a bond & debt of his to Henry warren, of Grange beg, esq^r^: God bless and prosper this purchaze of Tobber to my yongeste son Robert Boyle, for whome I paid really and honestly for that town & landes, hoping, it being so liberally and iustly paid for, it will the better & longer continew with my son Robert & theires males of his boddie, to whome I give it. *Silck stockings, Roses & garters, of M^r^ Stanley which he sent me* 20 *Aprilis*, 1635.

10. I this day cleered all accompts and demaunds between my self and david Begg of Dublin, merchant, who for those many yeares paste had the sale of such of my barr iron as was vented in this cittie; vppon perclosing of which full and generall accompts, he paid for me to W^m^ Barber fforty three pownds five pence ster. And he hath of myne onely ten Tonns of short barr iron, which he is to pay me after the price of xiij^li^ ster: le Tonn as he shall vend it. He having (as he saith) sold 3 Tons therof already at that rate, to be paid for at midsomer next, to

some merchants of drogheda: Me. that in this accompt I allowed david Begg that I had formerly paid Henry croon to bwy in [*illegible*] for Maynooth, which croom is to repaie me.

10. Lent my stewards wyffe v^{li} ster:, to bear M^{r} greens, her husbands chardges into England; to be repaid me with other v^{li} ster: I did formerly supply him withall, when I can gett it.

10. My chapleyn, M^{r} wilkinsons, wife being in her husbands absence (at Lismoor) in wants heer, I did bestow vppon her five pounds in golde, and sent it vnto her to Kilmaynham, by my cozen, dean Nayler.

11. ☙ wheras at my arrivall at dublin owt of England in An^{o} 1613, I fownd M^{r} Teag M^{c} donnell M^{c} Carthie Reogh in execution for lxxv^{li} ster: at the sute of James Halye of corke, merchant, and for other iiij^{li}. x^{s} ster: at the sute of M^{r} William crow; And when all his kindred & ffrends that were in this cyttie, refuzed to free him, I lyke a kynde ffool, pittiing his distress and Imprisonement, paid 79^{li}. 10^{s} ster:, and therby redeemed him owt of prizon; whervppon for my repayment, he having no other securety, pawned vnto me a box wherin his ffathers deed to him of the castle town and 4 plowlands of Kilgobban, and 22 other wrytings were included, & sealed vp, which ever since, being 21 yeares, haue remayned so sealed vp in my custodie vntil this day that in the presence of Sir W^{m} ffenton, and others, I gaue M^{c} charty the boxe and wrytings therin, as I did receave it sealed vp, which seales he brake vp; and gave me his dischardge for his receipt of the wrytings. And after my xxi yeares forbearance of my 79^{li}. x^{s} ster: repaid me my own moneis, without any vse or other consideracon for my so long forbearance therof. 79^{li}. x^{s}.

12. ☙ I haue this day vppon thentreaty and comendacons of the lo. Bicshop of Londonderry, and the mediacon of my cozen

Nayler, dean of Lismoor, and with the consent of M^r^ Jerrom, to whome I intended the vickaridge of Stradbally, presented my young sons Tutor, and my domesticque chapleyn freely to the said vickaridge of stradbally, as also vnto the vickaridge of Agglishnegall, which I formerly presented M^r^ James ffrey, my son dongarvans tutor, vnto. And have now bestowed them both vppon M^r^ Thomas Wilkinson.

13. I haue this day made vnto M^r^ Henry warren of Grange-begg a lease for 41 yeares to begin at our Ladie daye 1635, of the Castle, Town lands, and mill of Tobber, and the warde of Tubber in the counties of dublin, and wickloe, ffor which he is within the first ten yeares to bestow 200^li^ ster: in the bwilding with stoan, lyme, sawed Tymber covered with slatt, and to pay me above all other chardges, Rents, and demaunds, the full and cleer yearly Rent of cxv^li^ ster: & half of all Royalties, ete.

[1]3. I freely lent Sir Hardress waller 50^li^ ster: in ready money on his bill, to be repaid at my will & pleasure, which with other 20^li^ more since lent him, is by my order paid to M^r^ W^m^ parkins in London for me.

14. This day patrick sherlock, esqr, assured me that Thomas Elwill of Tallagh, reported vnto him in the paliament house, that I had nothing but my greatness, without any other tytle, to shew for the livings Gwyn sued me at the Council table for, and that the L. deputy had ordered the possession of them againste me; and that there [were] many more sutes coming againste me; and that I vniustly kept many howses & lands in Tallagh from one norraron, who was the right Inheritor of them, and that I had noe right vnto them, in his own knowledge.

14. I gaue Sir James Erskine a faier black gelding of my own breed which I loste vnto him vppon a wager that he won

of me, that the childe my daughter of Kildare then went with was a son, as god be thancked it proved.

17. My son dongarvan sent his footman Robin hether to take his passadge into yorckshire with lettres to the L. clifforde; who the 18 embarcqued at Rings end for Lirpool.

18. My brother Sir W^m^ ffenton & my selfe rod to Mynooth to meet the worckmen there & sett them newly on worck to fynishe that neglected bwilding, and I carried 20^li^ with me, and borrowed of my brother there, other iij^li^. xv^s^ ster:, which 23^li^. 15^s^ was by Tingham & Harry cremes disbursed among the worckmen, who now haue given over worck till after Easter; and at my retorn, I repaid my brother fenton his lxxv^s^.

❧ 18 ❧. This day the Lo. deputy at the table signed Arthure Gwyns order againste me for the possession of the Rectory of mertelstown, & the vickaridge therof, and of Raronan, & Ardfynnan, and wheras it was vppon the firste giving of that order, ordered that Gwyn should give sufficient securetie to me, to answer all the mean proffits if by law I should evict his tytle, the L. deputy before it was brought to the Table to be signed, did cawse it to be altered, and appointed Gwyns own bond (who is nothing worth) should be taken, & denyed to incert in the order, to admitt a lease, entry & eiectment, as is usuall, & yett restreyned me to try my tytle within a year.

19 ❧. The 13 of May laste I purchazed of Robert waddinge a leas he had from patrick peppard of about 19 yeres he had then to come in the improprate Rectories of Letrym, clondolane, Morronye, and Kilcromper, with the particles of Molan & phelans parcels of thabbey of Glascarrick, for which I paid him 250^li^ ster:, owt of which lease there was x^li^ ster: reserved to M^r^ Peppard with some 4 or 5 yeares which were to continew of his grand lease, after waddings leas should expire; which

Rent & Revercon I bought of M^r^ Peppard for one hundreth pounds ster:, wherof I paid him 20^li^ at thensealing of his assurance, and [have] given him my bill for payment of other lxxx^li^ the laste day of next Easter tearm, which 80^li^ I then paid him; and he and I are clear.

20. Sir Peercie Smyth delivered to W^m^ Barber 400^li^ ster:, which he gave me his bill to make payment of at our Ladie day next, and is in part payment of 600^li^ ster: that his brother Burt did owe me for the firste 50 tons of barr yron I sowld him: Thother 200^li^ therof the L. Dillon & M^r^ Ja dillon his son & heir ar bound to paie M^r^ Arthure champen in truste for me, & to my vse. [The following margin note by Lord Cork's son occurs here—"No[ta]. Touching two hundred pounds assigned from M^r^ Burt to my father vppon the Lord Dillon & M^r^ James Dillon."—G.]

20. I wrott by my Ladie crosbies ffather, M^r^ Tyndall, to M^r^ W^m^ ffreeke owt of the 370^li^ he owes me for arrears, & this next Ladie dayes Rent, to paie therof 300^li^ ster: to my cozen John Nailer of graies In, to whome I owe the lyke some, & to bring me back my specialts, & to paie me the 70^li^ when he comes into Ireland, and other lettres by my servant green to my cozen nailer, with the coppie of myne to M^r^ freke.

20. M^r^ Thomas Tailor, now provost of Bandonbridge, was this daie, the second tyme with me, acquainting me that the corporacon were desirows (with my favor) to enlardge their charter; and shewing me his heads in wrytings of the desiers he had by thadvice of the Kings attorney to demaund. They sued for their liberties to extend two miles rownd about the Town, that they might be freed from the service of my cowrts: That they might haue the Licensing of all Alehowses and Interests within the Town, and their new liberties: The keeping of my

keys of my Town gates, and many other exorbitant priviledges; all tending to my preiudice. He had 20^{li} of the Town for this his impert [*illegible*]. He promised me to give it over, & yet secretly solicited it.

20. I made domynick Lynche a lease for 41 yeares at x^{s} ster: rent to begin at Easter next, 1635, of St. Johns howse & garden in carrickm^{e} griffen belonging to the spittale of Anye, owt of which I yet never made any proffits.

20. This day my L. deputy comaunded thattendance of the Lordes, Judges, and Comissioners in the Court of Castle chamber, yt being firste rvmored throughowt the cyttie, that Sir vincents Gookins cawse should be handled there at this meeting; which opynion induced a great confluence of the better sorte of the people to thronge thither, my selfe amongst the rest of the Judges of that Court, (being by the purcevant this very morning without any premonicon or notice of the cause lykewise warrned to attend his lo^{p}). And when the Court was sett his Ma^{ts} Attorney generall taxed me with delaying the putting my answer to his insinuacon, (which in it selfe was moste vntrew). Then he moved further, that notwithstanding a former ordre of the Cort, I had not brought into the court thancient evidences and seale belonging to the colledge of yoghall, (which order was made the laste daie of the laste Tearme, since which day the court never satt,); whervppon in tymely obedience, I this day had the said ancient wrytings and seale in a boxe by themselves, and the deed made to Sir Laurence parsons of the said colledge, and the whole possessions thereof, in another Boxe, ready in court; and as I was ordered, delivered them vp in court vppon oath, there publicquely ministred vnto me, by the L. chancellor. Then M^{r} Attorney further moved that the owld lease of the colledge made to Sir Thomas norreis (never moved for in court before,

nor menconed in any former order of court) might also be, by me produced, which I also promised this night to delieuer vp to thofficer, to be by him coppied, and thorrigenall to be brought back vnto me againe: [Margin note—"*sent presently by Badnedge, & it being Coppied owt by Mr Stoughtons was retorned vnto me.*"—G.] Then Mr Attorney moved that dermott Dingle, one other of the defendants in regard of his age and disabillety to traveil, might for expediting the cawse haue a *dedimus poteste* graunted to some select gentlemen in the countrey to receav his answer & exāicon: many were named, but in thend the L. deputy appointed thofficer of the Court to goe thither in person, and ordered dermod should pay him 20li. 10s for his Jorney.

20. And soe without any other mocon (after this great Rvmor and expectacon of the proceeding against Sir vincent Gookin) it began, & ended in me. And soe the court rose, and I cam home in my own, and not in my Lo. deputies coach, into which I was invited, & Rod with his lop to the Court.

20. I made my cozen, John nayler, dean of Lismoor, a lease for xxxj yeares, to begin at our Lady day next, for xijli a year rent of the Town & Lands of Kilneroogn (?), which before yealded me viijli a year, & for which I was now offered 40 marks ster: per annum.

20. I wrot a lettre of pretence to Mr walley by my cozen Burte, entreating him & Adam wearing not to call vppon my cozen Burt for the 200li he owes me, as the laste payment for the 50 tons of yron, being the firste of my iron which I sowld him, ffor that Mr James dillon hath promised to pay it me in dublin the 15th of Aprill, which if he doe, then I shalbe satisfied therwith, otherwise my cozen Burt, who is still my debtor therfor, must paie yt me. This debt of 200li is secured by the

Lo. dillons and his said sons bonde to M^r^ Arthure Champen in truste to my vse.

24. This daie, by Condon, the messenger of Lismoor, I sent my laste Michas Rentall book to M^r^ walley, with my lettres to my son Dongarvan, M^r^ walley, and to Sir Charles Pyne, to be heer the 5^th^, for that the cawse between me & M^rs^ Blacknoll is to be heard by the L. deputy the 7 of Aprill, 1635.

24. This day the vpper howse of parliament satt first after the prorogation, and the howse was adiorned till Monday next nowe sevenight, being the sixt day of Aprill.

24. I wrott to M^r^ wiseman to forbear going forward with my ffree school and Almes howse at Bandonbridge, ffor that M^r^ Thomas Taylor, provoste of that town, had in the name and behalf of that corporacon peticoned the L. deputy (who disfavored me highly) to enlardg the bonds of their liberties 2 myles about the town, Etc, without my consent. And I lykewise wrott vnto him owt of my Rents to Supplie James nugent, of Aghmarten, with 200^li^ ster vppon good securety of land at 8 per centum.

25. I lent x^li^ in gowld without bill to Sir W^m^ Sarsfeld vppon his promise to repaie it me within ten daies.

25. I paid leeftennant purdown x^li^ ster: for 22 barrels of skotch oates for my stable, delivered me at the Key of dublin.

24 ℔. The complaint of John Norroon, of Glannebuy, for certen tenements in Tallagh, being by the L. deputie vppon Norroons petecon, referred to the M^r^ of the Rolles & Sir George Ratcliff (in which, notwithstanding I am the Kings ffarmor and pattentee, yet Sir W^m^ Rives was of councell againste me), vppon the heering wherof this day the M^r^ of the Rolles pressed all they could to haue a comission for to examen Norroons witnesses, which Sir George Ratcliff not yealding vnto, it was

ordered that yt should be lefte to the comon law, by an indifferent Jurie, to be nomynated at the table, to be tryed at the Barr. [Margin note by Lord Cork's son, "*an injustice don to my father.*"—G.]

24. M^r^ Thomas sherwyn, Threasurer of the Cathedrall of Lismoor, and vickar of Kinsalebeg and Lisgeynon, died this day at welles, in his waie homeward ; whervppon I freely presented my domesticque chapleyn, M^r^ Stephen Jerrom, to those two ꝏ vickaridges of Kinsale begg and Lisgeynon, as members of the churche and Rectorie of Dongarvan in my guifte. But he neglected his admission and Induction till the livinge fell into lapse, wherof the L. deputy took the vantage, and presented M^r^ Holte vnto them.

28 ꝏ. This day M^r^ wilson, my Attorney in the court of Comon pleas, brought me the ffynes of Tomgely and the 4 ploughlands delivered (?) which I purchazed for one thowsand pownds ster : of Thomas ffitz morrice, of clenlishe, as also the ffyne that Luke Brady and his ffeoffees haue acknowledged to me of the castle, lands, & Ironworcks at Skarruff in the County of clare, and ten ploughlands which I purchazed of him for ffyfteen hundreth pownds ster :, ffor the chardges of which I paid him ix^li^. ij^s^. vj^d^ ster. But my ffynes from young Sir charles Coott & his Lady, ffrom Sir Addam loftus & M^r^ Newtervile, ar not yet fyneshed.

ꝏ 28. Sent John Raggett, by his son, to releev him, being in wants and in prison, x^s^ ster :, and to my old servant gerrott dalton, 40^s^ ster.

28. I wrott to my cozen Nayler, of graies In, by my servant grene, to demand 300^li^ ster :, which I receaved of my Cozen Naylers, from M^r^ W^m^ ffrekes, who owes me 370^li^ for Rent, as also the coppie of my own lettres to M^r^ ffreke, to paie my

cozen Nailer three hundreth pounds ster: therof, which my lettres being returned hether, Badnedg vndertook to send him.

28. I paid 9^{li}. 2^{s}. 6^{d} to M^{r} Wilson for the chardge of my two ffynes of Tomgely, in the County of Lymerick, & of Skarriff, & ten ploughlands which I purchazed of M^{r} Luke Brady in County Clare.

28. I paid M^{rs} Jane Edgworth v^{li} ster: for making me her Releas of dower in thabbey of Court in the County of Sligoe, the Revercon wherof (there being 4 yeres now to come of the former lease I had therin) of M^{r} ffrances Edgworth, her deceased husband.

30. Sent a *dedimus potestam* to dongarvan, for him to acknowledg a ffyne of Trym and Moyare to me and my ffeoffees of truste before thearle of Barrymore & M^{r} Attorney of Mounster, & to be returned, being sent him by Archdeacon goares ffootboy.

30. This daie the Lo. Cromwell arrived at dublin, and brought vs the certen newes of the death of Sir Richardo weston, earle of portland, L. Threasurer of Englande, and that the Lo. Archbicshop of canterburie, thearle of Manchester, the lo. Cottington, and the two secretaries of state, ar the Comissioners, till a new L. Treasurer be made.

30. *Me:* that the County waterford Conteyneth in the whole 521 ploughlands and a quarter, viz, the Barrony of the Galtire, 53 ploughlands; The barrony of Middletherd, 71 ploughlands; the Barrony of vppertherd, 62 ploughlands; The Barronie of the decies, 260 ploughlands; The Barrony of Coshmore, 26 ploughlands; The barrony of Coshbryde, 43 ploughlands, and the Barrony of Glanhyry, six ploughlands and a quarter; in all 521 ploughs and one quarter.

31. I had notice that the Ladie willoghby, wiffe to Sir ffrances willoughby of Newmarcket, the daughter of Sir ffrances Slingsby,

whose firste husband, M^r^ Morris Barckeley of Askeating was, in whose right she had the third part of that seiginory which was worth abowt 200^li^ a year, which I purchazed her estate for lyffe in; & to her, & her husband, Sir ffrances willoghby, I paid about two yeres since twelve hundreth pounds ster: in reddy money, for her estate for lyffe therin, which by her death I haue vtterly loste.

Aprill 1635.

1. This firste of Aprill, 1635, Arthure champen, of dublin, merchant, delivered me lettres from Cap^n^ Gerrard ffowkes, with his firste bill of exchandge chardging me within 20 daies after sight, to paie M^r^ champen six hundreth pownds ster:, which my son dongarvan took vp of him in London for his own private vse, as for so muche moneis which M^r^ charles walley of west chester had paid there to Cap^n^ ffooks; which bill of exchandge I accepted, and paid M^r^ champen the said 600^li^ on the [*blank*] day of this present moneth. [Lord Cork's son writes opposite, "No[ta]."—G.]

1. This day my son in law Sir Arthure loftus had a veary vnpleasing passadge with me in my gallery towching a slight vnkyndnes he had taken against his wiffe, and exprest himself heddy & vntractable therin, to my great discontent.

2. I paid to my son dongarvans ten pounds ster: for making me vp a sumpter cloath embroydered (besides the blue broad clothe which I bought, and was my own), so it stood me in xiij^li^ to wiseman.

2. I bought of leeftennant Purdan a grey stone horse for to make my coach horses againe sixe, which coste me 26 marcks ster.

7. This was the daie that the Lo. deputie assigned for the heering of the cawse between Richard Blacknols widdoe and

executrix, and me, although I had receaved neither letter missive, supena, nor order owt of the chancery to answer her billes of reviver; and when I and my councell were reddy to goe to the heering, His lo^p by a purcevant sent me notice, he was not soe well disposed in his health, as to be therat.

8. This day Richard Mytton, the ffownder, in my presence, & charles pynes, compownded with John Shepheard for the sale of the howse he held in lease from me in Capoquyn & 34 acres of land in Affane, for which he gave him then a peec of gowld, of v^s. vj^d in part of x^li, owt of which x^li my arrear for the laste yeare being vij^li. x^s was to be paid M^r walley, & the overplus to Mytton, who for former arrears owes me about 20^li, which I hope according his promise he will pay me when god enhable him.

9. I haue receaved lettres from M^r John sherlock of gracedue that the Rectorie of Stradbally in the county of waterford, which he holdeth in lease by assignment of Robert Nangles, & (wherof I haue the Revercon) that his leas therin will not expire till the 26 of June, 1638, but I conceav it ends a yeer sooner.

10. This day, by my order, W^m Barber, by my order, paid M^r Arthure champen one C.^li ster :, in part of 600^li which my son dongarvan borrowed in London of cap^n Gerrard ffooks, and was by him by bill of exchandge chardged vppon me to be paid the said M^r champen the 20^th of this present moneth.

11. This day my howshowld steward, Henry Smythwick, being occationed abowt his own affairs to return into England, I paid him 40^li ster: for his two yeares services, and lycensed his departure. And my servant shelburye pretending the lyke occations after I had given him xj^li ster: for his half yeares attendance, departed also with him for England, but vppon a better consideracon staid in my Service.

11. M^r donnogh o Brien, son to Sir donnell o Brien, did this daye offer me a lease, wherof 3 yeares delivered ar yet to come, of the weares of Innishshonan, which he affirmed yelded him de claro 55^li a year, to satisfy a debt of clx^li or therabouts that donnogh dooth owe to my son dongarvan.

11. paid M^r stephen Jerrom for his laste halfe yeres lecture at Kildare Hall v^li ster.

11. I cleered all accompts to this day with M^r david Begg of dublin, merchant, & wee made generall Releases each to thother, and I sowld him the remaynder of abowt 12 yeres I had to com in the leas of M^r Arthure vscher in the cellar and Romes above it in careles Innes, which I purchazed of M^r Thomas Ball, as also the remayn of my barr iron that was then in stoar in that my cellar, consisting of Ten Tonnes of end peeces of barr iron; for bothe which he gaue me his bill to pay me cxxx^li ster: on the firste of November, 1635. And M^r Thomas newcomen hath enioyed the Roomes over the cellar or storehowse, being the best part of the things leased since about Xtmas, 1621, without paying me any Rent, I having all the time paid M^r Vscher & his widdoe viij^li per annum [illegible quarter line.—G.] of the churche, the cyttie, & the soldiers.

13. I this daie vppon the L. Bicshop of waterfords lettres, and acquittance vnder his hand and seale, sent me by W^m Smithe, his lop^s servant, paid him his laste Easter Rent for Lismoor, Kilbree, Ardmoor, and Bewly with Kilclogher & the fyshing, amounting vnto x^li. xiiij^s. vij^d ster:, owt of which Roger Carew ought to paie me back x^s ster:, which I paie for the 4^th fyshe which he enioyes, & he, or Redmond M^c cragh is answerable for.

14. This daie charles pyne by the Inventory of the remayn of the stock of my ironworcks, which was given up the 25 of

marche, 1633, into the chardg and tenancie of M^r^ John walley and Addam wearing, did make it appear that my stock they then receaved was 858^li^. 4^s^. ij^d^ ster :, in which the sow iron being cxxvij tons xi^c^, alwaies Rated at iiij^li^. v^s^ the ton, was vallued but at iij^li^. v^s^ the Ton, so the stock muste be vallued xx^s^ more for every ton of sow iron they receaved, which amounts vnto cxxvij^li^ xj^s^ ster :, so the stock in all of myne which they had delivered over in fearm, at 650^li^ ster : Rent the 25 of Marche, 1633, amounts in true vallue vnto 985^li^. 14^s^ ster :, Besides one thowsand and ffive tons and a halfe of barr iron then remayning in my severall stoarhouses.

14. This daie I bought for ffowr skoar pownds ster :, of one Nicholas Neale of carrick, who is a lym̃er, that brought to thearle of Ormonde, seaven peeces of yellow damaske, conteyning in length xxj yardes and in depth three yardes & two foot : A damaske carpett fringed, bordered, sutable, a counterpart & curtynes, with a dowble vallence and curteynes of damaske for a bedd sutable to the reste, cont viij peeces, so as the whole consists of xvj severall peeces, which I think were once M^r^ Nicholas wises of waterforde : I haue a bill of sale of them and sent them 21 May, 1635, by the carrier of Cork to Lismoor.

15. Sent by my Collector Goodman, to my eight lawiers their tearmes ffee of 40^s^ a peec, viz., M^r^ Solicitor, M^r^ Justice Donellan, M^r^ pollixfen, M^r^ darcie, M^r^ Marten, M^r^ Sambache, M^r^ Alexander and M^r^ Cook, in all xvj^li^.

15. This day owld M^r^ Stephens of dublin, who, with one M^r^ panton, had about 40 yeares since been sheriff of this cyttie, did with his son, bring and deliver me a bond, wherein I, as suertie for M^r^ ffrances capstock were bothe bownd in 40^li^ to M^r^ ffrances Shane for payment of 20^li^, which money M^r^ Stephens did acknowledge was paid by M^r^ John Caddle of Moortown, to

his fellow Sheriff M^r^ panton, with my moneis, but the bond not taken in, which this day he very honestly brought of his own accord, brought & delivered me, and I canceld it in his presence.

15. M^r^ phillip percivall sent mr by Badnedg C.^li^ ster :, of the cxxxv^li^ that he should haue paid me for my halfe yeares Rent due at Xtmas laste.

16. This morning the howse of parliament sytting, the Lorde chancellor on the wool sack, said, that he had receaved directions in wryting from the L. deputy requiring vij of the Lords of the howse to attend his lo^p^ at xj of the clock ; and thervppon gaue the clearck of the parliament the paper wherein those 7 Lords were particulerly menconed, who publicquely Redd them, viz., the Lo. Threasurer, thearles of ormond, & ffyngall, The viscounts Gormanstown, & Nettervile, The Barrons of Hoath & Mowntnorreis : the Lords of Gormanstown & Mowntnorreis were not in the howse, but said to be sick : we that were in the howse, moved that the L. cheef Justice of the comon pleas and L. cheef Barron (whome the L. deputy presently after sent for) might intymate to his lo^p^, that the L. of Gormanstown & mowntnorres were sick, & not in the howse, & to know whether any 2 other Lords should come in their places ; the 2 Judges went, but neither brought, nor returned vs his lo^ps^ pleasure : At xj wee 5 went, when his lo^p^ spake what pleased himself, towching the Rating of the Lordes to the subsedy. But we not knowing before hand [what] we were sent for, thearle of ffingall moved to know whether it were his lo^ps^ pleasure to haue it comvnicated to the Lordes of the howse, which was denyed ; or for the Lordes to haue any meetings abowt it. The graces performed : falce, slanderous, vntrew, etc.

16. This night late the L. Rannelagh, walking with me in my

garden, Badnedg came vnto me and towld me, that one M^r^ Stern, a preacher that belonged to my L. chancellor, was veary desirous presently to speak vnto me about busines that much concerned my selfe; whervppon the Lo. Rannelagh departed, and M^r^ Stern cam into my garden vnto me; and after some protestacon of his good wishes to me, and in consciens to mak trueth appeer in the sute that was to be heard between Blacknols widdoe, & me, he towld me that M^rs^ wright had reserved before her husbands death certen lettres & papers, and had delivered them privately to his wife, which he fownd himself in consciens bownd to deliver me, for discovery of the trueth; and thervppon gaue me nyne lettres and papers bownd together in a bundle, which I receaved, and having pervsed, I fownd to be of no great vse vnto me. He towld me that M^r^ chace had vndertaken to M^rs^ wright to foll[ow] the Sute for her against me.

17. John norroon, and his brother, Richard norroon, this day agreed with me to surceas their Sute for Glannebwy, Et^c^, and to return home, and at my next comying home to refeir all our differences to indifferent gent of the neighbors, of the moste ancient and knowing men born in those parts, to be mutually chosen between vs, to conclude both our demaunds. And I lent them xx^s^ ster: to carry them owt of town.

17. M^r^ Thomas watson, of dublin, alderman, repaide me the 50^li^ ster: (that owt of M^r^ Harry warrens ffynes for his pardon) I ffour yeres sence, I lent him gratis to employ to sett poor clothiers and people in dublin on worck; which 50^li^ I haue appointed on[e] Byrd of cloghnekeltes to haue for that vse.

16. My self, the Lo. Lycale [?] the L. Rannelagh, and the Lo. digby as a comittee from the vpper howse of parliament were sent (with 8 of the howse of Comōns) to thanck the L. deputy for bringing back Sir vincent Gookins owt of England,

to give reparacon to the kingdom whome in generall he had traduced and highly scandalized, praying his lo^p to take his pvnishment into his own guidance; and when I had delivered the messadge, I presented his lo^p with 5 lettres & papers concerning his offenc, which I receaved from the L. primate, being delivered by a comittee of the Lower house to a Comyttee of our howse.

18. The parliament which began at dublin, the 14 of July, 1634, after Sondrey adiorornents and prorogations was ended and dissolved this daye, where after the conclusion therof M^r Nathaniell catlyn, speaker of the howse of comons, and one of his Ma^ts Serieants at Lawe, was by the Lo. viscount wentworth, Lo. deputy generall of Ireland, Knighted, in the chamber of presence:

20. wheras I had a purpose, and thervppon made it part of my will (which remaineth with my Lo. primate), that my godson & nephue Boyle Smith, after Sir Richard Smythe his ffathers death, should be my tennant of Ballynetra, and such other lands and tythes as my brother Smyth now holdeth by a leas from me, yet afterwards, at thearnest sute of my nephue Sir peercie Smyth, and to Compass a marriadge for him with Sir W^m vschers grandchilde, the said Sir peercies now wife, I altered my former resolucon, and haue leased Ballynetra and all my other lands and tythes now held by Sir Richard, to the vse of the said Sir peercie and his Lady, at the yearly Rent of 120^li ster: per annum for tearm of their two lives, the owlde Rent of xxxvj^li x^s during Sir Richards lyffe to be onely paid me, and after his deceas cxx^li a year; whervppon Sir peercie hath entred into securety of 500^li to pay me 250^li within one year after his ffathers decease, and in the mean tyme to pay me 30^li vppon demaund, and 15^li at May, 1636, and so half yeerly, 15^li half

yeerly during his ffathers lyffe, for the maintenance of Boyle Smyth abroad in the warrs. To whose vse I took the said securety given [by] his brother for the payment of the said 250^{li}, and the xxx^{li} per annum till that 250^{li} is paid him, or me for him.

20. This day the L. deputy, the L. chancellor, Etc., having signed a lettre, Missive Comaunding the aperance of the Lo. wilmott in the Court of Castle chamber in Irelande, the clearck of that cowrt brought it me to be signed, which, after sondrie other hands were subscribed, I could not refuze, 9 others being therwith ffyled to prevent the generall pardon. His lo^{ps} aperance is to be in Trynity tearm. And I refuzed to Joyn in the signature therof till the clearck honestly acquainted me that he had express Comaund to require my hand to that lettre.

☙ 21. This daie I lent Sir Geffray Galwaie, Barronett, 40^{li} ster: gratis, in reddy money, on a noat of his own hand, to be repaid me the xith of May next: *which his Servant, W^{m} creagh, repaid W^{m} Barber, 9 May, 1635, & had his bill redelivered.*

☙ 22. I agreed with M^{r} Robb: ormesby, who had paid M^{r} Verling and Annable Spring, his wife, the Relict of Patrick Taffe, to which two, and their son, Robert Taffe, I had paste an estate for their 3 lives, of thabbey and two quarters of Landes, and the tyethes of them, belonging to the Saide Abbey of Cowrt, in the county of Sligoe, at vj^{li} ster: per annum; That in regard Richard Caddle, who was in my debt in lxiij^{li}, had past over to me a Rent of xiij^{li} per annum for 4 yeres to come, issueing and paiable owt of the said Abbey by the said Robert ormesbie; And also in regard the estate for 3 lives which I made to peeter Taffe, his wife, & son, was condiconall, and forfeicted for not payment of the Rent Reserved to the Crown, and my selfe; And that M^{r} Verling, who married

Annable Spring, the widdo of Peeter Taffe, had receaved of Robert Ormesbie 40^{li}, and made a lease of the said Abbey and the 2 quarters of Lands for ten yeares if the said Annable should so long live, without reserving any Rent to themselves during those ten yeares, wherby my abbey was ruyned, vnbwylt, and going to naught, and verling and his wyffe fledd owt of the Countrey much indebted, and not to be heard of; I to prevent any further preiudice, took a iuste and legal forfeicture of the lease for 3 lives, and haue now made a new leas therof for xxxj yeares, to begin at May day next, 1635, to Robert ormesbie at 40^{li} ster: per annum, wherby I haue loste my xiiij^{li} a year therout assigned me [by] Caddle, and haue abated Robert ormesby his first yeares Rent in lieu of the 40^{li} he paid verling and his wife for the leas therof [that] they made him for ten yeares, and heerby encresed my own Rent 34^{li} ster: per annum. *Nota: that the Kings Rent for the abbey Court was in arrear for two years, du ending at Michas*, 1634, *wherby their estate for* 3 *lives is forfeicted.*

25. This day I receaved heer in dublin, at the request of M^{r} John Hore ffitz Mathew, of dongarvan, of Phillip Hore fitz Michaell, cx^{li} ster:, and gaue him my lettre to M^{r} John walley to repay it him at Lismoor vppon sight, which M^{r} walley repaid.

25. This daie M^{r} Phillip percivall paid me 35^{li} ster:, having formerlie paid me heer in Dublin, the 15 of this present moneth, C.^{li} ster:, for which C.^{li} I gaue him my own acquittance, in part of 135^{li} for his half yeares rent due at Xtmas laste for piltown and other his landes and tyethes. But he this day bringing me M^{r} wallers acquittance for the receipt of 135^{li} due at Xtmas laste, which M^{r} Percivalls man had paid in the Countrey, I vppon Sight therof, and payment of the 35^{li}, took in my

former acquittance for the C.li, and gaue him my own acquittance for 135li for his next midsomer rent. And so cleered with him, for and vntill 24 Junij, 1635.

27. I preferred my servant, Thomas Hinson, to be receavor to my Lo. of Rannelagh, and gave him vli ster: at his departure.

27. This day, the sign in Caperiecorn, my daughter, the Countess of Barrymore, was, god be praised, delivered of a young son at Castle Lyons.

29. I paid by Mr champens order C.li ster:, and this day another C.li, in part of 600li ster: that Capn Gerrard ffooks lent my son Dongarvan, and that was chardged to be repaid heer by Capn ffooks by Billes of exchandge to Mr Champen, as by Capn ffooks receaved of Mr Charles waterhowse, of westchester; wherof those 200 pownds ar paid as part of the said 600li ster:, and thother 400li I yett owe, as the remayn therof.

30. I this day wrott to Mr ffysher, attorney, of Mownster, to receav from Mr Redmonde Roche, in my name, and to my vse, assurance, & securety, vppon the mortgage of the castle and two ploughlands and a half, of Ballyhendon, neer ffermoy, and that when suche conveighances were perfected therof, as he would accept for himself, and that Mr Redmond Roche, Donnogh Mc Cahir, Modder o callaghan, & John donnan, of donanstown, had entred into a statute staple of 1400li for generall warrantize of the said Castle & Lands to me & my heires vntill 700li ster: were repaid me, that then Mr Attorney should send Mr walley the Conveighances and statute, who thervppon, vppon receipt of the deeds & statute according my lettres, should pay Mr Roche 700li ster:, Henry Henles being to holde the landes for xiiij yeares at 60li rent.

Maye 1635.

1. I being required by the L. deputy, by messadges sent me by M^r^ Edmonds, one of his lop^s^ secretaries, did deliver to yonge wiseman 5 deeds and Recoveries to be by him carried to thearle of Kildares councell, to make vse of in his Lo^pe^ defence, in the difference comaunded by his Ma^tie^ lettres, to be heard between the said Earle and the Cowntess of Tireconnell.[1]

1. M^r^ ffitz gerald, of clenlish, this daie in presence of M^r^ Tho ffitz gerald, of Ilandhobuck, agreed with me not to demaund the 580^li^ ster: which I owe him as the remayn of one thowsand pownds ster: for the purchaze of Tomgealie vntill he had procured Releases from James fz oliverus and James fitz peers fitz gerald, who make clayme to those lands, and delivered to M^r^ walley; whervppon he is to haue my lettres to him to Pay him the said 580^li^ ster:, and vppon receipt of those two Release, Et^c^.

2. I paid young M^r^ Kinseman for the proxces and 20^th^ due to the King and the Bischop of corke, owt of the Colledg of yoghall, for the year 1634, vj^li^. viij^s^. iiij^d^ ster:, wherof parson way by his leas is answerable to me for 40^s^ per annum.

2. Remember to call to M^r^ Sherwins widdoe for my herriott, and to yong M^r^ Knowell for 5^li^ ster: ffor my ffyne of alienacon.

2. This daie M^r^ Samuell East, my tennant of Cannycourt & dromkett, in the presence of M^r^ Thomas Warde, John Meers, and John Mamford, promised the 16 of this moneth to pay me xxv^li^ ster: in part of the arrears of those lands; And that M^r^ Tho Warde should, vppon view of all M^r^ Eastes former acquittances, rase what was more due vnto me, which he would fully satisffie me the next Michas tearm.

4. This day I wrott to Alderman parckhurst, now Lorde Maior of London, expressing vnto him, the condiconall contract between me and M^r^ Randall Aldersey for the mannor and other his lands in clonybren and all other his lop^s^ lands in the cownty of Roscoman, for which, if my learned councell vppon his estate and conveighances vowed shalbe satisfied that he can, & shall make me and indefezable estate of Inheritance, then I am to make up the 712^li^ ster: that I haue supplied him withall 2530^li^ ster. But if my learned councell shall disallow of his interest so as his lop^s^ cannot make me a perfect assurance, Then he is to repaie me back my 712^li^ ster. Those my lettres for sending over his wrytings I sent by W^m^ Barber this day to M^r^ Aldersey, who pervsed & approved of the Condiconable contract.

4. M^r^ Randall Aldersey having pervsed and approved what I wrott to the L. maior concerning our condiconall contract for clonbirn, Et^c^, returned them vnto me to be sealed, which he promised to accompanie them with his own lettres, & to send them to London by a brother of Serieant Brereton̄s. In which my lettres to the L. maior, I entreated him to receave for me from my cozen Thomas Burt 1250^li^ ster:, paiable by his bond the 20^th^ of June next in his Lop^s^ howse in London, and to keep it for me, till I should give him order by lettres all written with my own old heavy hand, how he should dispose therof, to my vse: lettres by M^r^ Brereton to Sir W^m^ Jones, & M^r^ John denham. Lettres by secretary Lyttle to my L. clifford to hasten his comyng to Dublin.

6. At thinstance of M^r^ Nichas Barham, and the lettres of M^r^ W^m^ Bird, now sovereign of cloghnekeelty, (being a clothier) I sent directions to Augustine Atkins to supply him with 50^li^ ster: owt of my moneis for a year gratis, vppon good securety, to thend the better to enhable W^m^ Birde to sett the peace of that

town in spyning, Etc, This 50li was part of Mr Henry warrens ffyne of his pardon, which for 3 yeares paste, I lent for the lyke good employment of the poor in dublin gratis to Mr James watson, from whome I now called it in, and haue now disposed of it to the same good vse, at clognekelty.

7. I receaved heer in dublin 200li ster: of Mr Gibbons of yoghall, merchant, and of Mr John parsons of the same town, merchant, another C.li ster:, and gaue to each of them severall lettres to repaie them vppon sight at Lismoor, and this 300li, and 116li from phillip Hore ffitz Nichas of dongarvan, being in all 410li ster:, are all the moneis I haue yet chardged Mr walley to pay owt of my Ladies Rents, 1635.

☙ 7. I lent Thomas white ffitz geffrey of clonmell iiijli ster: on his bill, to be repaid at Michas next, otherwise he had been put in prison vppon his Recognezance forfeited to the king.

7. I, as ffeoffee of truste to Sir vallentyne Brown, did with him this day perfect his Ladies Joincture, to her brother, Sir Donnoghe Mc carthie.

7. I this daie, in presence of Mr Bodley, agreed with leeftennant purdam to make him a leas for 31 yeares of the castle & the 6 plowlands of the palliace in cou[nty] cross Tiperary, to begin at our Lady daie laste, at C. marks ster: Rent, and Mr Bodley hath in his, John Bourk, and Wm Sadlers presence, promised to secure me my C. marks for the laste yeares Rent before to morrow night.

8. This daie Mr Thomas ffitz morris fitz gerald of clenlishe, after I had paid him 420li ster: of the thowsand pounds for the purchaze of Tomgealy neer Asketing, receaved my lettres to Mr walley to pay him thother 580li, when he should bring vnto him two Releases perfected by his two kinsmen, James ffitz oliverus ffitz gerald & James fitz peers ffitz gerald, who pretended

some remote claym to Tomgeelie: & this daie he receaved those two releases from me reddie engrossed, for him to gett sealed & well testified, and then to carry them to M^r^ walley, & vppon delivery to receave his 580^li^ ster: And this day he perfected vnto me his own Release bothe of tytle and of all errors in the ffyne that he and his wife haue acknowledged.

8. Cap^n^ John Hunt paid me 20^li^, in part of xxij^li^. x^s^ for his laste Easter rent, this being the first money I haue receaved owt of my Lands in dowharra: But the xxxv^li^ ster: I lent him gratis, in ready money, at dublin, at two severall tymes, he yet owes me, having promised me to repaie it, before he depart from dublin.

9. This day M^r^ danniell M^c^ Tirlagh o Breen perfected his deed of ffee simple vnto me and my heires, of his Lands in Brooligbus (?), Glassebryde, and ffahy, in dowharra, in the county cross of Tiperary, for which M^r^ John Bourke of my moneis, and by my direction, had formerly paid him lxxx^li^ ster:; And this deed to gett M^r^ Briens son and heires hand & seale vnto; And my lettre of attorney to John Strongman to receav livery vppon from Jo Bourk I delivered him, bothe to be returned vnto me when livery was made.

9. M^r^ Bodley having holden the castle & six ploughlands of the pallace the laste yeare, for which he owes me one C.^th^ marks ster, and being not hable to stock the ffearm, nor paie me my Rent, I haue this day leased it from our Ladie daie laste, 1635, for 31 yeares at one C.^th^ marks ster:, to leivtennant Addam purdam: my Rent paiable at lismoor half yearly at Michas, and our Ladie day, or within 40 daies after, els the lease to be voyd; 2 horsmen, 2 ffootmen, 2 cramb capons, sute of court at pallace, and castletown, A. Herriott vppon Death or Alienacon: To grynde all his tennants corn at the mill of castletown, except he

bwyld at pallace ; and he is to haue two parts of the Customes at the ffayres of the pallace.

11. This daie vppon the peticon M^r^ Robert Hisson, who vnder M^r^ Anthonie doppinge had been bredd & trayned vp in the threasurer remembrancers office thexcheqr, and at thinstance of the said M^r^ dopping, who purposelie resigned the said office for the respits of Homage, to thend I might bestowe the same vppon the said Robert Hisson, vppon the L. cheef barons comendacons of the sufficiencie and honesty of the said Robert Hisson, I freelie bestowed the said place of one of the six attorneis, in thoffice of the Threasurers Remembrancer vppon him ; And this daie vppon my said donacon, I presented him to the Barrons, who comending my choice, He was in my presence (*sedente curia*) sworn, as M^r^ Green, & M^r^ W^m^ Sadler, on whome I lykewise formerly bestowed, severally, the lyke places in that office.

11. At the instance of Henry warren, esqr., the Treaswores remembrancer of thexcheq^r^, & clerk of the Respits of homage, I this daie bestowed, freely bestowed on M^r^ Xtofer Turner, the son of M^r^ James Turner, who preceded M^r^ warren in the threasur remembrancer office, one of thoffices of the sixe attorneis therin, whome this day I presented to the Barrons, (as I did M^r^ Hisson,) who approved of him, as an officer to be elected ; and [he] was this day sworn in my presence, *sedente curia.*, His place fell voyde, and in my guifte by the death of Robert wytherell, who formerly enioyed the same.

12. This daie was appointed for heering Blacknols cawse : and put of by the L. deputy.

14. I was aucthorized by the Ladie Judith May, widdoe, the executrix of my noble deceased frend Sir Humfrey Maye, [to receive] 600^li^ of thearle of ormond, wherof I receaved first 150^li^

ster:, and made it over to her La^p by billes of exchandg; which was accordinglie paid her La^p in London. And this day the better to assure the remayn of her La^ps debt, & to gett it owt of thearles hands, in part of payment therof, I delivered to M^r W^m Haly of Lymerick, alderman, my acquittance, acknowledging the Receipt of other 300^li, parcel of that debt, as if thearle of ormond had paid it me for her La^p. But I receaved no money of his Lo^p but W^m Hailes bond to paie it me 15 Junij next, for her La^ps vse.

14. My cozen Thomas Burt, being indebted vnto me in the some of sixe hundreth pownds ster:, for 50 Tons of Barr iron which I sould him, and was to be paid my 600^li at Xtmas laste, He assigned Sir peercie Smyth to paie me 400^li, which he paid me in dublin, and he assigned James dillon, son and heir to the Lo. dillon of Kilkenney, to paie me thother 200^li ster.; which 200^li I assigned the receipt of, to M^r Arthure champen, in part payment of 600^li, that Cap^n Gerrarde ffooks lent my son dongarvan in London; which 600^li Cap^n ffooks chardged me with the repayment of to the said M^r champen, as so much by him receaved of M^r charles walley of westchester: But M^r James dillon not being provided to paie M^r champen those cc^li, according [to] my assignement, gaue M^r champen his Lorde ffathers bond, & his own, to pay him ccx^li at vj monethes end; which bond I took in from M^r champen to my own vse, and paid him ❧ of my own moneis this daie the said 200^li ster.; which makes 500^li ster:, that I haue paid him on Cap^n ffooks his bill of exchandge: so I rest him C.^li the remayn therof: and the 210^li due by my L. dillon, & his sons bond, the 12 of November next 1635, is iustly paiable to me. The C.^li resting vnpaid him of the 600^li M^r Aldersies factor, M^r Might, paid M^r champens man, 20 Maij, 1635, and delivered me the bill of exchandge.

14. yesterday M^r donnogh o Brien took shipping and tooke with him my lettres to my daughter the Ladie lettice goringe.

15. M^r Edmond ffitz Morrice repaid me the 20^li ster: that about 3 yeares sithence I lent gratis to the Lady of Kerry, his mother, and himself on their bill, which I now redelivered him.

15. This daie M^r walley hath by his lettres certefied me, that my cozen, Tho. Burte, hath entred into two severall bonds vnto me for payment of 2500^li ster:, viz., 1250^li on the 20^th of June next, in the new Lo. Mair of Londons howse, and other 1250^li ster: here, the tenth of october next 1635: and bothe those debts ar for 200 tons of barr iron delivered him for the slytting Mill, thother 50 tons first delivered him: Sir peercie Smyth paid me 400^li, and [what] M^r James Dillon & my Lo. his ffather ar bound to Arthure champen to my vse to pay for 12 9^wris, 1635, being no part of those 200 tons.

15. I receaved heer at dublin 50^li ster: of peeter Cook, of Capoquyn, clothier, & haue given him my lettres to M^r walley to repay it Ensign croker, or allow it in his Rent.

15. I haue this daie, in presence of M^r peregrine Banaster, promised M^r W^m wiseman to accept a surrender from him of his former leas of Kilbeg, and to make him a new leas therof verbatim for 21 yeares, to begin at our Ladie daie laste 1635 for 60^li ster: per annum.

16. I haue accepted from M^r James watson, of dublin, alderman, his bond of 1000^li, for the payment vnto me of 500^li the 6 daie of June next; and haue thervppon given him my lettres to M^r walley to paie the said 500^li vppon sight vnto one M^r Lislett, an english merchant resident at Corke, & written to M^r Ned Boyle to furnish him with pilchers.

16. Leeftennant Rutledg hath bestowed on me a ffair dappled grey ambling stone horse for my own Saddle, which he hath

promised me to feed vp, and send me to Lismoor presently after St. James tide.

☙ 16. Lent my L. of Kildares cozen, M^r^ Ambrose Less, in ready money gratis for a moneth on his bill, x^li^ ster:, which he repaid Henry cremes, & 35^li^ he receaved of John Meers, to buy haye and coales.

☙ 17. This daie being whitsonday, in christchurch the dean therof administred the sacrament to the L. deputie, the dean kneeling down on his knees all the tyme he was speaking the words both at the delivery first of the sacramental bread, so lykwise of the wyne.

☙ 17. Lent M^r^ daniell Spicer v^li^ on his bill, without which he was not hable to sue owt his pattent of the prebend of Tullaghartan, and the vickaridg of [*blank*] in the diocess of Lismoor: and after [*abrupt ending*].

19. I paid M^r^ pepard, of glascarrick, the remayn of lxxx^li^ ster: for the purchase of the Rectories of Letrym, Etc., and had first the L. Mountnorreses lettres to free those Rectories from M^r^ pepards statute, which he had forfeicted to his lo^p^.

20. This daie M^r^ Arthure champens man, Thomas Howard, by my order Receaved of M^r^ Randall Aldersie by the delivery of M^r^ Might, employed by M^r^ Aldersey, the some of one C.^li^ ster:, which some of C.^li^, with 500^li^ at severall tymes lately paid him by my Servant W^m^ Barber, dooth fully pay M^r^ champen those sixe hundreth pownds that my son dongarvan did tak vp in London of cap^n^ gerrard ffookes, ffor whose repayment (I gaue him my own bill) vndertaking to satisfie those 600^li^ ster:, within 20 daies after Cap^n^ ffook should chardg it vppon me by his bill of exchandg, which he hath now don, to paie it to M^r^ Arthure champen in lieu of 600^li^ receaved by Cap^n^ ffooks of M^r^ charles walley of westchester; which being by me fully paid I

haue the bill of exchandg with thacquittance delivered vp vnto me.

20. My answer in the Castle chamber, to thinformacon of Sir W^m^ Rives, his Ma^ts^ attorney generall, being entred the 4^th^ of ffebruarie laste, and my deed of the colledge of yoghall, and all thancient evidences, & seale, which were delivered me about 27 yeares [since] by the now warden, to be kept, being in open cowrt, by order therof, in the presence of the L. deputie, the 20 of Marche laste, & then given into the chardge of M^r^ W^m^ Stoughton, and soe it rested till this morning, that Sir George Ratcliff came to my howse, and appointed me to meet him, and Sir W^m^ Rives this daye at 2 in thafternoon, in the councell chamber, to be examyned before them by their Speciall Comission vpon personall interrogatries; which I did, and spent tyme therin, from two till after [15 of June] sixe; And the 15 of June, the second tyme exāied before them in Sir Georges chamber, and the 19 of June, in the Councell chamber we all exāied answers to the personall Interrogateries and I signed them.

20. M^r^ Meers hathe towld me heer, in my howse in dublin, that he was willing, his brother Redmond should redeem Ballyhindon from Henry Hendley, and mortgage it for 700^li^ ster: to me, but that the p[loughlands] which the Lo. Roche had conveighed to the ffreehowlder of Ballyhindon for getting in therof was part of his ffathers lands which ought to descend vppon him, was by his ffathers exchandge conveighed from him; yet to enhable his brother Redmond (with my moneis), to redeem it from Henley, and with thoverplus therof to furnish his brother for his travales in forreign parts, he gaue me his consent to haue it in mortgage. But for the 800^li^, that he heard his L[ord] ffather offered to mortgage thabbey of Bridgetown to me, he said he had a promise from him, not to entangle it without his consent.

20. The 3 of June next the L. deputy hath assigned for heering of the cause between M^rs^ Blacknoll & me, his lo^p^ hauing twise before given me the lyke somons vnder his hand, and driven me to the severall chardges of new feeing my Lawyers, and then putt it awf, as I fear he will now doe: *adiorned again till ffrydaie the 5 of June in thafternoon at the castle.*

22. This daie I wrott my lettres to the M^r^ of the ordenance, and in my performance, and obedient to thact of state, and proclamacon concerning gunpowder, I did certefie Sir John Burlacie that I had in my stoar amongst my other mvnicons for defence of my howses, abowt seaven barels of cornpowder, & praied him to make entry therof, and send me lycens to keep it by Boothe.

23. John Bowrck carryed down M^c^Briens ffyne to be perfected by the ffeoffees, M^r^ danyel o Briens deed for lyvery, and my lettres to M^c^ Ibrien to make vp my lands.

27. This daie M^r^ wilson, my attorney in the court of comon please, brought me the two severall ffynes engrossed, which were paste to me and my vse; Thone of the two Mannors of Trym and Moyare, in the County of Meath, mortgaged to my ffeoffees of truste, to thvse of my self for lyfe, and after my decease to my yongest son, Robert Boyle, and to the firste heir male of his boddy lawfully to be begotten, Etc, for ffive thowsand and one hundred pounds ster:, payable at Lismoor on Michas day, 1637, otherwise I to paye nyneteen hundreth pounds ster: more, making in all seaven thowsand pounds english, for the full and absolute purchaze of those two mannors: thother ffyne was for the mannor of Tomgealy, neer Askeatinge, in the Cowntie of Lymerick, which for one Thowsand Pownds ster: I purchazed for my sonn, Roger Boyle, of M^r^ Thomas ffitz morris Gerrald, of clenlishe; ffor the chardges of which two ffynes, I paid M^r^ wilson. 5100^li^ *ster.*

☙. *Nota:* the second ffyne now sued foorth was not for Tomgealy, but for the Mannor of Tubber, in the countyes of dublin & wickloe, which I purchazed of M^r James Newtervile & his ffeoffees, M^r James Bath, of dromconrath [=dromcondra], and M^r Patrick Newtervile.

27. My Lo. deputy, with his Ladie, Sir George Ratcliff, and his Ladie, this daie left dublin, & rod to M^r Robert Meredithes howse of greenhill, and ar to return the 30^th^, & Cap^n John Gifford embarcqued to fetch over M^r Rushe to be married to Sir G. wentworth, & carried my lettres to Sir John Jepson towching Moallo, the renewing his lease of the parsonadg of Moallo, with my promise of yong Carpes & Tenches to stoar him.

28. Remember to Send a C.^li for my daughter Lettice debt to one M^r Thurbane, an attorney, dwelling at the Lower end of ffleet Street.

28. Dongarvan and his Ladie, with M^rs clyfford, & their companie, cam to dublin.

☙ 28. This day Sir John Burlacie, knight, M^r of thordenance, sent me a licens vnder his hand (grownded on a certifficate from my selfe, that I had seaven barrels of gunpowder in my hows at Lismoor for the guard therof, & my other necessarie vses) for the keeping therof, without incurring any contempt of thact of state, or proclamacon: he sent me his licens vnder his hand.

June 1635.

1. In the controversie between the Lo. chancellor and me towching creEwstace, I gaue my Councell xiij^li ster:, viz., to M^r Pluncket v^li, to M^r Pollixfen iij^li, To M^r Sambedge iij^li, and to M^r Cook xl^s, As alsoe this tearm to M^r Solicitor 40^s, to Sir Nathaniell Catlyn 40^s, to M^r darcie, to M^r Marten, 40^s, and to

M^r^ Alexander 40^s^, in all 23^li^, for ffees to my Councell this Tearm.

2. This daie the Sute in the Chancery of thexcheqr, between Sir Robert Loftus and my self for creEwstace is appointed to be hearde.

4. Boyle Smyth departed from dublin into England, and soe for Holland, to be entred in the art of warr vnder the prosperety of the prince of orrange; by him I wrott to my daughter Goring to procure him a gentlemans paie in her husbands Regiment so soon as he should arrive there; to my Taylor, M^r^ Parckins, to paie him xxx^li^ ster: that rested in his hands to bwy materials for the making vp of two bed-steddles, which 30^li^ was bestowed heer, and soe the money appointed to be repaid him there; I wrott to thearle of Bedforde to procure mownsier Rosamond, a ffrench gent that was my lo. Russels gouernor, and Tutor in his travailes, to be agreed withall, and sent vnto me, to come over hether to be enterteigned, and guyde my two yonger Sons, Lewis & Roger, in their travailes abroad. To my lo. Maior of London, to receave the 20^th^ of this moneth 1250^li^ of my cozen Burt, and the lyke some of 1250^li^ of him, to my vse the x^th^ of october next, and of Xtofer croker such part of the 2400^li^ he is to pay me the 16 of August next at Lismoor by his bond, as the said Croker would paie vnto him, and I paid Boyle Smyth x^li^ ster: for 2 lean geldings that, without great chardges & trowble he cowld not Shipp over with him; and I bestowed on him to defray his chardges in his Jorney five pownds; & So god bless and prosper him.

5. This daie being againe appointed for the L. deputy & Comittees to heer Blacknols widdoes complaints againste me, I fownd the L. deputy walking alone in his gallery, and in private

gave his Lo^p many reasons that the L. chancellor was no indifferent Judge in that sute, with praier to exempt his L. from having any Judgment therin ; which his l[ordship] towld me, he would not doe. Some shorte while after the L. chancellor and Judges comyng in to wayte vppon my lo. deputie for heering my cause, M^r Sambedge, one of my councell, propownded the [facts]. That cawse was not readie for a heering, in regard bothe the plaintiffs, Blacknoll & wright, Since thexhibint of the complaint were dead, and the Sutes for a trespass, a personall wrong, supposed wronges abated by their deathes ; and thatt their exec[^rs] had preferred no bills of Reviver in chancery. To which it was answered that Bills of Reviver were ffyled, and it was confessed that no lettres missive, or contempt was served or comitted by me. Thervppon the L. chancellor made a long impertinent speach that all those things alledged & confessed, yet he was of opynion my L. deputie might proceed to the heering. I replied I was not of that opyinion. His lo^p replied, I care not for your opynion ; Nor I for yours, quoth I ; and then his Lo^p said he cared not a Rushe for me, & soe we disputed, till the L. deputie towld vs wee were bothe great officers of his Ma^te, and praied vs to be quiet, But we multeplying our vnkynde conceipts one vppon the other, then the Lo. deputie required and comaunded vs both to be silent, and thervppon addressed his speach to the two Judges for their opyinons : who both with Sir George Ratcliff delivered all their opyinons againste the L. chancellor ; wherin the L. deputie also concurring the farthre heering of the Sute was adiorned to the 3^d daie of November next. My L. deputy towld me Blacknal had defrauded him of 400^li, and the M^r of the Rolles & Sir G^o Ratcliff of as muche more.

8. The Ladie parsons is to give me a pair of silck stockings

Roses and garters, if thearle of westmeath be not returned to London by this day from his forreign travailes; if he be, then I am to give her the lyke.

℔ 6. The L. clifford and Sir Thomas wharton cam this evening by the waie of Skotland to dublin, and were lodged in my howse.

9. I gave M^r^ James watson, of dublin, my lettres to M^r^ walley to paie one M^r^ Lissett of London, merchant, for the said M^r^ watson 500^li^ pounds ster:, And haue taken his own & M^r^ Abraham Richesses, of St patrick street, merchant, their bond of one thowsand pownds ster: to paie me 550^li^ ster: this day twelvemonth.

10. Given my nephew Georg Boyle v^li^ ster: at his departure from Dublin this daie in company with Sir peercie Smyth & his Ladie, my cozen W^m^ vschers wife, Sir W^m^ parsons daughter, towards Ballynetra; where I beseech god to bless them.

10. This day M^r^ walley vppon my lettres paid M^r^ Tho ffitz morris ffitz gerald, of clonlishe, 500^li^ ster: in full payment of one thowsand pownds for the purchacies of Tomgeely, and although I haue paid all yet lxxx^li^ therof is in M^r^ walley's hands to be paid.

11 ℔. This daie Cap^n^ charles price entreated me at his departure owt of Dublin to his garrizon to receav 400^li^ ster: of him on this condicion, viz., that if he lived till this daie twelvemonth, then I should paie him for it 440^li^ ster:, if he died before that day, then I should repaie his Exec[tor] onely his own 400^li^; vppon which condicon I accepted of his 400^li^, and gaue him my bill accordingly, which I the rather took, to supplie the occations of my lo. of Baltinglas.

13. W^m^ Hale, for the debt of 300^li^ of thearle of Ormonds, due to the Lady Maye (whose husband Sir Humfrey was suerty

for the late Earle of desmond for 600li ster :, to alderman parckhurste) did enter into bond to me as being attorney for the said Lady May, to paie me 300li in dischardge of soe muche of thearle of ormonds debt, which 300li I assigned Wm Halye to deliver over to Mr James watson of dublin, alderman, who when he had receaved those moneis, delivered me three bills of exchandge on his brother, Mr John watson, dwelling in Tower street, over against Myncing Lane, chardging him to paie the said Ladie Judithe May the said 300li within 28 daies after sight, which money, with 150li I made over of the said 600li to her laP, makes 450li therof, and I delivered Wm Haly his bond, to Mr Gale one of the bills of exchandg to be sent over to his ladie, the second I keep with my self; the first I sent her laP inclosed in my own lettres by Mr david Begg, and for the 150li in remayn of the said 600li, thearle of ormond hathe given securetie to Mr Randall Aldersey to thvse of the said alderman parckhurste, now L. maior of London.

16. The Lo. clyfforde, Sir Thomas wharton, my self, dongarvan, & his Ladie, with others rodd to Mynooth with thearle of Kildare, dyned there, and came home that night, having been the day before with Sir georg Ratcliff, & Sir Wm Rives in Sir georges chamber the 2 tyme exaied on personal [Sentence unfinished.—G.].

16. Wm Barber, by my order paid mr pawle davies the clearck of the councell, vppon my Lo. deputies lettres to me directed, and delivered me by Matthew Bentley the purcevant, the some of sixe hundreth pownds ster :, ffor my firste payment of the sixe subsedies granted to his Maty in parliament wherein my lo. deputy, Etc., vallued me in lands at 3000li ster : per annum, soe as my part of the subsedie at that Rate amounts vnto 3600li ster :, which is as muche as all the Lords of the Councell

in england in the laste parliament were assessed at; ffor which 600li, I haue Mr pawle davies his acquittance.

Nota. Capn Jermyn assures me that Ellis fflemyng, mother vnto phillip peers Barry, had 2 brothers, thone called david, thother Morris fflemyng, who dwelt at Ballymodane.

15. This 15 Goodwin delivered the Lo. chancellor 3 writts of errom to be sealed towching the Revesing the ffyne of Cre-Ewstace, which his Lop refuzed; And that phillip peerc (for that name he was ever called and known by, till of late he hathe added to his name Barrie) had 2 elder brothers by his mother Ellis fflemyng, who live and haue children at Kardiff, in which Protest that this phillip peerc can haue no pretence.

18. Lent Capn John Jermyn vli ster: repaiable by his bill at Hollantyde next.

18. This daie I enterd as suertie for the Lo. of Rannelagh into a bond of 2000li for the payment of 1000li ster: to the Lo. chichester, in Sir Robert dixons howse in dublin, on the 20th day of ffebruary next, which is the second and laste payment his lop is to haue for the marriadge porcon his lop is to haue with Mrs Mary Jones, who is to be married to Mr John chichester; which young cowple, I beseech god to bless.

18. This day, after my answer had been entred ever since the 4 of ffebruary last, to Sir Wm Ryves, his Mats attorney, his enformacon againste me in the court of castlechamber, and my examanacons to personall Interrogatories not made perfect, nor by me subscribed, and no Replication made to my answer; yet Mr attorney moved my lo. deputy that I might reioyn imediately after the Replicacon should come, in, and for that he would examen no witnesses on his Mats part; and that soe the cawse might be ready for a heering next Tearm, which my lo. deputy conceaved to be reasonable, and that it shoulde be so ordered,

though he should come another daye into that cowrt of purpose to haue yt so ordered, the Tearm being now ended.

18. This day Sir James Carroll, Knight, Maior of the cyttie of dublin, was called into the court of castlechamber, and vppon his confession that he paid but viij^{li} the Ton seacoles, & prized them at 14 in somer, & 16 in wynter, & exchandged som ten Tons for wyne; & for not observing the proclamacon, He was censured, to be presently deprived of his office, never to bear office more in the citty, ffyned one 1000^{li} ster: & comitted during the Lo. deputies pleasure.

19. This evening about 5 of the clock, as I was ready to take my coach with the L. prymate, M^{r} Anthonie Stoughton, clearck of the castle chamber, cam vnto me, and towld me that Sir George Ratcliff and Sir W^{m} Rives required my presence in the councell chamber; whether I presently went, and there we exãied the faier wrytten book consisting of 5 sheetes of Lardge paper close wrytten, which I did presently subscribe to every sheet of [20]. And the 20 I had a coppie of M^{r} Attorneis replicacon con[sist]e[ing of] but one short paper.

20. M^{r} daniell M^{c} nemarra, of down, in the county of clare, presented me, by the meanes of John Bourck, with a caste of great sheete winged Hawks, thone I bestowed, one vppon the L. clifford, Thother I reserve for my own vse, and dongarvan hath vndertaken the keeping therof to fflye for our sportes, and not to dispose of her.

20. This day wee satt in the court of castle chamber till 12 of the clock, and noe worde moved by his Ma^{ts} Attorney vppon his Informacon againste me, as I, and my learned councell, who were reddy prepared, did expect, the rather for that yesternight I had fynished, & signed, my exa[men]acons to the personall Interrogateries: But about 3 of the clock this afternoon, Mathew

Bentley brought me a lettre misive from the Lo. deputy, L. chancellor, the L. Mountnorres, & the L. cheef Barron requiring me foorthwith to reioyn and Joyn in comission, The tearm being ended, no Relavor declared, and my deeds (which should be shewed to my witnesses) by order of court by me delivered into the hands of the clearck of the castlechamber.

20. paid M^r^ Beaghan for the poste ffynes in the counties of dublin and wicklo (which I purchazed of M^r^ James Newtervile) for the mannor of Tobber, 40^s^.

20. Bothe the Sir charles cootes being bound in Recognizances of 500^li^ to paie me 250^li^ ster: the 24^th^ of June, 1635, I assigned the said 250^li^ and gaue my acquittance thervppon, appointing it to be paid to Sir Arthure Loftus, to whome I haue freely lent it till the tenth daie of Marche, 1638, to helpe him to bwye a fflock of English sheep, and that x^th^ of March, 1638, He, and his vncle M^r^ Nichas Loftus ar bownd to repaie it me in 500^li^, ffor part of my daughter Mary her marriadg porcon.

21. My daughter the ladie lettice Goringe arrived owt of Englande (being newlie come thither from the Hague in Holland) landed at the Rings end abowt ten of the clock in thevening, and brought me lettres from the gracious queen of Bohemia, and from her husband.

23. This day the L. chancellor, the L. cheef Justice, the M^r^ of the wardes, the L. cheeff barron and myself sitting in the court of castlechamber, M^r^ Marten being of my councell moved that there was in thafternoon of laste satterday, being the 20^th^, day of the present June, after the court rose, viz., about 3 of the clock in thafternoon of that day, a lettre missive delivered vnto me from the L. deputy, Etc., requiring me foorthwith to reioyn to M^r^ Attorneis Replicaties & Joyn in comission. That in reguard my answer was put in 20 weeks before the Replicacon

was made, that I might (before I reioyned) haue a Relator declared that might pay me costes, and damadges if I were vniustlie accused: That for the former delay vsed on the kings part, I might haue tyme till the firste of the next tearm, to reioyn and Joyn in comission both to examen witnesses in england and Ireland, the rather for that M^r^ Marten & M^r^ darcie of my councell were presently to depart dublin into connaght to attend the L. deputy in his progress, and could not on the soddyn haue meet tyme to draw vp my Interogateries, which they could not do, except I might haue coppies of my own, and the rest of the defendants answers to our personall Interrogatries which was part of thanswers, and my deeds delivered in court, by order therof, to shew my witnesses whose hands were to the profeccon therof; none of which motions (seconded by M^r^ pollixfen) were graunted. But the L. chancellor said, it was an extraordenary cause, concerning a great person, and fytt to be moved to the L. deputy.

And this morning I moved the L. chancellor in the with drawing chamber, before the court satt, none present but 3 of his servants and 2 of myne, Badnedg & W^m^ Barber, to seale the wryts of error for creewstace; which he denyed, till next Tearm, that he had advized with the Judges who were iust gon to their cercuits.

23. My L. Baltinglas shewed me a bag of golde to lett me know he had [it] in a readiness to pay me, but would not tendre, in reguard we had referred it to the L. of Mayo and Sir W^m^ parsons what should be by them agreed about the houses.

24. M^r^ Randall Aldersie this daie sent his ffactor M^r^ Might vnto me for my L. Aungiers deed made to Alderman parckhurste of clonbirn, & the evidences in paper of certen conveigh-

ances made by Sir cary Lambert to Sir ffleetwood & Sir Luke, which I delivered to Mr. Might.

25. By thadvice of M^r^ patrick darcie the Lawyer I was ordered to paie Edmond Joice of Galway, merchant, 20^li^, and Sir Thomas Blake, Barronett, 30^li^, for his Releas to Blake of certen lands neer the clonyn in the county of Mayo, which many yeares since I sowld vnto then M^r^ vallentyne Blake, father to Sir Blake, Barronett; and this [day] I paid Joice 20^li^, and had his generall Releas.

27. The evening before this daie, a purcevant was sent vnto me to give me notice that this daie in the morning my Lo. deputie would sytt in the court of castlechamber, whether I (with the rest of the comissioners) attended his lop; where being sett, his lo^p^ said that he heard that there was a mocon made in his absence from that court, by thearle of Corkes councell which he willed to be made againe; whervppon M^r^ darcie opened what was moved that day, being the 23 of this moneth, whervppon no farther daie to reioyn and Joyn in comission would be graunted, but an order made bearing date as on this daie much to my preiudice was made, as therby appeereth.

27. This evening my lo. of dunluce having supt with me had my coach to bring him to the ship, where he embarcqued with him M^r^ Sydenham, the servant of dongarvan, with myne, the lo. cliffords, and dongarvans severall lettres to my lo. chamberleyn, thearle of Sallysbury, and Sir W^m^ Beecher, to move his Ma^ty^ for my licens to come, and submitt my selfe and cause to his Ma^ty^: I gaue Sydenham to bear his chardges 20^li^ in gold, with expres comaund to retorn by Bristoll, so as he might be back with answers before the xij^th^ of Auguste that my lo. clifford is to meet my L. deputy at portumna.

27. My daughter Gorings footman gerrott went away in this passadg with sydenham, carrying his Ladies & my lettres to georg Goring to gett a share of the plantacon lands in Connaght: I gaue the messenger x^{s}.

29. paid Henry staines 120^{li}, in part of 500^{li}, that I haue lent him for 5 yeares, to be repaid me yeerly, the first of July, by one C.^{li} with the consideracon at my howse in Lismoor, ffor which he assigned over vnto me his ffearm of Jenckinstown and other his adioyning ffearms in the County of Kilkenny.

29. All the tennants of the 3 howses, and the bookbynder, & the bytt maker (saving M^{r} Brown for some shops), which the L. of Baltinglas (who hath no lease from me) did lease vnto them, did this day attorne tennants vnto me, & M^{r} Brownes son in his ffathers absence did promise me to pay his Rent heerafter to me, and noe more to ye Lo. of Baltinglas.

30. This daie I receaved lettres from M^{r} John walley by M^{r} ffrances Massony, towching the 31 peeces of broat clothe 7 quarters broad cout 585 yards, and the xvj peeces kersies cout 328 yardes, whervppon I freely lent M^{r} Moll and him 200^{li} ster: gratis. And he also certefied me, that he hath, as I ordered him, paid M^{r} W^{m} Lissett, of London, merchant, 500^{li}; for the repayment wherof with 50^{li} more, I haue M^{r} James watson & M^{r} Richesses bond at the yeares end; That he hath also vppon my lettres paid M^{r} Gibbyns of yoghall 390^{li}, and to M^{r} Thomas ffitzmorris gerald of Clenlish, C.^{li}, and would haue paid him the Remayn of 480^{li} yet by me now owing him for Tomgealy, had the Releas he brought him, as the deed of James ffitz oliverus ffitz gerald, his kinseman, who pretends to be heir of Tomgealy, been a true deed, which M^{r} [*name omitted*] discovered was forged, so he reteigned 480^{li} ster: till the said James ffitz oliverus hath Released before M^{r} Attorney ffysher.

30. This night M^r^ wright brought me lettres from the L. Maior of London, signefying that he had sent over all his deeds and evidences concerning clonbirn vnto his cozen M^r^ Randall Aldersie, that my learned [councell] with advize of my assurance, if I, and they lyked his tytle and estate, then I may proceed; but my lawyers being departed dublin, my lo. deputy going this day on his connaght progress, and I leaving this Cyttie tomorrow, desired the wrytings might be left this vacacon with M^r^ John powlson, my councell, to be considered of, and vppon lyking drawn vp & prepared againste the firste of next Tearm.

30. I gaue my sister Bess Spring, M^r^ James ffitz geralds herriott, and his future powndage sheep & watch hens.

30. My lo. deputy left dublin and began his progress into connaght, to entitle the King and parliament [to] that province.

30. Lent my Son dongarvan, in part of his yearly allowance of a thowsand powns ster: per annum, 30^li^ by the delivery of W^m^ Barber.

30. This day I made faith to M^r^ W^m^ Stoughton that M^r^ Robert carie (?), W^m^ Belson and Andrew wilde were as I beleeved in England and materiall witnesses for me as I conceaved. And this day M^r^ Stoughton redelivered me my deed of the Colledg of yoghall made in truste to my vse vnto Sir [*blot*] parsons and he had my receipt vnder my hand acknowledging my receipt therof to be produced at the [h]eering as I am bownd by Recognizance of 1000^li^ 27 Junij.

30. I delivered my lettres directed to M^r^ Robert Calvert to the new Cap^n^ Sherlock, who promised all their care.

30. My Lo. deputy began his progress from dublin into Connaght.

Julye 1635.

1. This daie I lent gratis without any consideracon for a year, one hundreth pownds ster: in readie money to Sir peers crosbie, vppon his own and Sir walter crosbies bond of 200^{li} to repay me my lent money the laste of June, 1636.

1. The wrytings and assurances which the Ladie Lambert delivered me for my assurances of the repayment of the C.^{li} ster: which I lent her la^{p} gratis, I haue at her own request now, when I was to leav dublin, delivered over in truste with Sir W^{m} parsons, to receav my C.^{li} vppon, or restoar me assurances; And this daie I alsoe lefte in his keeping all my plate & silver vessells vsed in Dublin: and a Trunck of apparell & sheets, viz. 2 cloath of gold dowblets, & sute of new satten, with my best black vellett cloke, with 5 broad embrodered laces, E^{tc}.

1. M^{rs} calvert being by order of the Lo. deputy to receav of her brother, Sir Georg Harbert, to bear her chardges into England to M^{r} Robert Calvert, 20^{li} ster:, but her brother departed dublin, and left her destitute, whervppon to forward her jorney I lent her 20^{li} ster: on the securety of vallentyne wayte, of dublin, waiter of the customes, repaiable at all S^{ts} next: and by her I sent my second lettre to her husbande. *repaid me* 27 *Aprilis with xv^{s} coste of councell.*

1. Lent dongarvan 40^{li} and paid Henry Staines two other C.^{li}, in both 220^{li}, and I am to pay him 180^{li} more in full payment of the 500^{li} I lend him in mortgage of his three leases.

1. This day the Lo. Clifford, Sir Tho. wharton, my daughter Goring, dongarvan & his Ladie with all our Companie departed dublin, & laie that night at Red cross: the 2 at gawran; the 3^{d} at clonmell; and on satterdaie, the 4th of July, 1635, we all (god be praised) came safe to Lismoor.

6. M^r^ walley, owt of the 125^li^ my cozen Burts man paid him for the laste midsomer Rent of the steel worcks and slytting mill, deteigned for me therowt the 40^li^ ster: I lent my son dongarvan when we lefte dublin.

7. I bestowed on my nephue, John Boyle, the great golde Ring with tharmes of the Boyles in cristall & colours which my deceased kinsman, M^r^ Richard Boyle, of Maismer, gaue me in A° 1588.

7. I gaue my lo. clyfford a veary faire yonge bay stone horse of my own breed for which I refuzed 50^li^ ster:, And to Sir Thomas wharton a young gray gelding of my own breed newly taken up, but never backed.

7. We all Rod to the park and continewed there 4 nightes.

15. Sent Sir John Leek x^li^ before, and now other x^li^ by Dongarvan, in both 20^li^ ster:, to bear my L. Cliffords, Et^c^., chardges whilst he hunted in my park, at the Lodge.

20. paid M^r^ Thomas ffitz gerald, of clenlish, 400^li^ ster: which makes 920^li^ of the thowsand pownds ster: for the purchace of Tomgeely, thother 80^li^ is to be paid when he, his two kinsmen & their wives haue acknowledged my ffyne, as M^r^ Tho and his wife haue don; which ffyne I delivered Jo. Goodman to drawe the Seconde ffyne by, & he to retorn me bothe from Lymerick, which 80^li^ is by me paid to M^r^ walley, and lefte in his hands to be paid over to M^r^ ffitz gerald when his 2 kinsmen and their wives haue acknowledged my ffyne. More I paid M^r^ Edmond ffitz gerald his son and heir after Thomas his death v^li^ ster.

20. we departed Lismoor, dyned at castle Lyons, Rod that night to corke, laie at Sir Randall cleytons, lay the 22 at Bandonbridge; whence the L. clifford & dongarvan returned to Lismoor and the parck the 22^th^.

22. I rod to cloghekeelty and returned to Bandonbridge by

23, and there met Sir Edd: Harris & Justice cressy, Lords of the assizes for the county of corke, who began thasises there the [24] xxiiijth, and there I continewed till the 30, and that night rod to Tracton, the 31 back to corke, & the ffirst of Auguste (god be thancked) I returned safe to Lismoor.

30. I gaue order to Augustyne Atkins order to deliver W^{m} M^{c} Rannell Hurly 5 marks to paie for the costes, which by the Judges he was adiudged to pay him that brought a nisi prius against him for the pl[ough] of knockduff that I am to assure vnto him in exchandg of derrigrae, our assurances from the one to thother not being yet perfected.

30. I gaue donnogh [*illegible*] xv^{li} ster: to pay for the Release of 2 men & 2 women for their Releas to me of kiltober dullogh, wherof W^{m} encanty (?) is my tennant in carbry; which W^{m} Barber paid them.

Auguste 1635.

4. I gaue george Mason 20^{li} in gold for his laste year of his ffearme in kynaltalloon.

5. I gaue Smyth, who married my cozen Roger Boyles daughter, x^{li} ster: in golde, as a help to stock his ffarme neer waterford withall.

5. Sir peercie Smyth having purchazed of Sir John Jephson and his son and heir M^{r} W^{m} Jephson, the parsonadge of Athdare [= Adare?] in the county of Lymerick to him and his heires for ever for a thowsand pounds ster:, and bownd himself and M^{r} Ro Mead to pay the said 1000^{li} the laste of this moneth in the now Lo. Maiors howse in London, procured me this day to write my lettres with my own hand to Sir Robert parckhurste, now L. Maior, to pay that thowsand pownd to Sir John Jephson out of 1250^{li} that my cozen M^{r} Tho Burt was bounde to paie me there the 20th of June laste, or owt of that part of

2400^{li} that Xtofer Croker of Lismoor should pay his L[ordship] for me in London. And for my securety and payment of 80^{li} ster: per an^{o} till my 1000^{li} be repaid me, he is to assure me and my heires the said parsonadge of Athdare, having now delivered me Sir John & his sons deed to him, to make vp my assurance by. 29 7^{bris} he made me a leas for 99 yeares for securety of my m^{li}.

9. I gaue my cozen dean nailers wife xxv^{s} to give my old cozen crips to carry her into england, and my children made it v^{li} amongst them, condiconally she come no more to trowble us into Ireland.

12. The lord clyfford with sir Thomas wharton and all their trayne came at my chardges from dublin the firste daye of July, and atteigned to Lismoor the 4th and stayed at Lismoor, and in the Lodge and with me vntill this daye, being the xijth of Auguste, 1635; on which day (leaving Sir Thomas wharton lame at Lismoor, and Sir Lorenzo Cary with him,) wee departed from thence and laie at the spitall, where Sir Thomas Brown bestowed on me a faier ambling gelding for my own saddle.

13. we rodd to Lymerick and lay at Sir Richard Sowthwels.

14. we lay at my howse where M^{r} John Hunt is my tennant in castletown in dowharra.

15. The Lorde clyfford, my Self, Dongarvan, & the L. digby, Arthure Jones and our company came to the L. deputie at portumna, where I, being one of the comissioners, was warned to be present when it was expec[t]ed the Jurie would haue given up their verdict to fynde the county of Galway for his Ma^{ty} as the counties of Roscoman, Sligoe, & Mayoe had formerly been. But the Jurie would not fynde the Kings tytle; whervppon M^{r} darcie, high sheriff of that countie, was by us, the comissioners, ffyned in a thowsand pownds ster:, M^{r} Bowrck

for Jogging one of the Jury 500li, & comitted to the Serieant at Armes to be carried to the castle of dublin, and all the Jurors (excepting two) after particular exanacõn, bound in one thowsand pownds ster: a peec to appeer in the Castle chamber the firste of the next tearm.

17. I gaue my L. Rannellagh my goodly gray gelding, for which I paid Sir ffrederick hamylton 40 peecs or pownds.

18. my tennant Leeftennant Rutledge bestowed on me a gray ambling horse.

20. I took leave of my Lo deputy and my lo. clifford & Sir Tho wharton at portumna, and rod to see my Lands & woods at dromartyn, and ferryed into my Iland of Innishcaltra & lay that night at Luke Bradies; & the 21 rodd to view my lands & ironworcks of the Skarruff, & Rod that night to Lymerick.

22. I cam to Sir Hardres wallers to castletown.

24. I lay at Mr Courtneis at Aghnes.

25. I lay againe at castletown.

26. I cam to Broghill & Rathgogan and gaue the children xxxs.

27. I and Sir Wm power agreed vppon all our meares & bownds that were so longe in sute & difference.

30. I cam back safe, god be praized, to Lismoor.

September 1635.

1. Arthure Jones and his wife deparded from L[ismoor] towards Athlone; I gaue him a faier young gelding and to my neec Kate Boyle 40s in golde.

2. I haue promised Robert sheat to make him a new leas for xxj yeares to begin at Michas next of my 3 corn mills at Bandon and Ballymodane for clxxxli ster:, to be paid quarterly, he keep-

ing them strongly repaired bothe vnder water and above with lyme and stoane, and paying me a lardg fat Boar.

7. I sent david gibbon with M^r^ Tayler and his wives deed made vnto me of their 4^th^ part of Askeating (except Ballyvaddock to Sir Hardress waller), with my lettres of Attorney for david to receav of him livery and possession to my vse.

9. This day (the great god of heaven bless, guyde, and protect them) I sent my two youngest sons ffrances and Robert Boyle, with Carew their servant, vnder the chardge of my servant Thomas Badnedge, from Lismoor to yoghall to embarcque for England to be schooled and bredd at Eaton, as my worthie frend Sir Henry wotton, provost of Eaton colledg, should direct and order them, to whome I wrott to that purpose; as also to procure me Monseur Battier to be a governor and tutor to my sons Lewis and Roger in their fforreign travailes: I gaue Badnedg 50^li^ ster: in ready money at his departure to defray their chardges and his, with my lettres of creddit to the now L. Maior of London to supply him with any moneis he should demaund not exceeding 300^li^ ster:, And I gave iij^li^ to my sons.

14. By Badnedg I also sent my lettres to thearles of pembrock and salisbury, To Sir W^m^ Beecher, Sir Tho. Stafford, M^r^ Ra: calvert to come over, & to my taylor W^m^ parckins.

15. This day I cleered and made perfect all accompts between me and Thomas ffitz John gerald of Kilmackee; wherby as apereth by thaccompts with M^r^ walley he is in my debt 430^li^ ster.

15. *Ob.* This day Sir Edward ffitz Harris, barronet, chozen by Sir Richard osborn, and M^r^ Attorney ffysher chosen by me, and M^r^ Richard dalton the yonger, did meet at Lismoor to arbitrate & end all differences between vs; and when they two could not reconcile our demaunds, Sir Richard osborn made

some peivate preposicons to me, which vppon debate, in the presence of Sir Edw. M^r^ Attorney, was by the consent of all parties interested agreed vppon & concluded, as appeereth in wryting, viz., that Sir Richard should pay M^r^ dalton 600^li^ ster:, and he to release to him & his heires all his Right in the Keppagh, Knockmoan & all other the lands which his ffather mortgaged to him for 240^li^, and Sir Richard osborn to pay me for the 270^li^ I lent him on the mortgage of Keppagh (which he forfected to me, & which I relinquished) and for tharrears of the cantagh; and Ric dalton thelder annewetie of 9^li^ ster: per annum owt of the Keppagh 490^li^ ster: And I haueing paid to the said Richard dalton, and to his ffather in law, M^r^ Baggott, & his mother for the purchace of thinheritance of the great Affane & the canty, did to enhable him to live, & to make him up a stock of one thowsand pownds ster: ffreely give and bestow vppon him other 400^li^ ster:, ffor which he is to deliver vnto me all his demaunds in great Affane, and the Cantie, which I formerly purchaced, as also of cappoquin, Salterbridge, ffydoig, coolecryn, coolegartbwy, Bewly Kilnecash, and all the lands which I purchazed of M^r^ Roger, his deceased ffather.

22. My lo. grandizon and ffranck cave after ten daies stay at Lismoor departed hence, with Dongarvan, to the Earle of ormond at carrick.

23. I purchazed for six pounds ster: of phillip ffitz John Bowdran the Inheritance of one tenement & garden in Lismoor now in the tenancie of James ffoster, wherin the Comon Bakehows and Kilhouse of the town is kept.

23. I also purchazed a howse & garden in Lismoor now in the possession of W^m^ connery, ffyssherman, with a bowchers shop vnder the same, & one Rooff, as also a parcel of land called stanghepowry rout, abowt six english acres, of Edmonde oge

power of Monetrym, ffor thinheritance wherof I paid him xv^{li} ster.

24. This day Tho. Badnedge with my two yongest sons ffrances and Robert Boyle embarcqued at yoghall for Englande.

25. Gortsufflyn being an enclosed rout abowt 4 irishe acres of meddow in the liberties of yoghall, wherof M^{r} Bluett is my tennant, and which I haue enioyed above 20 yeares, as parcell of my purchaze of the Moorties lands in yoghall, was ever claymed by M^{r} Richard Goghe of yoghall, who this day made his absolute Releas, for which I freely bestowed on him x^{li} ster: vppon his perfection therof.

25. I paid Richard Gough 20 marks ster: 25 yeares since for a ffyne of a leas of 41 yeares at xx^{s} ster: of the two meddows neer yoghall rout eight yrish acres called Mylloon, and now having abowt xvj yeares to come of my said first lease, And now I paid him 30^{li} ster: for a ffyne, vppon his receipt wherof he made me a new leas in Revercon of my first lease for other 41 yeares at the same Rent.

25. walter power, having abowt 15 yeares past mortgaged Ballymullala to me for C.^{li} ster:, and having ever since continewed my tennant therof at x^{li} p. annum, was now grown in arrear vnto me in the some of cx^{li} ster:, and now sent vnto me to give him a Release of my first mortgage, and to accept of a new mortgage of that land for my 210^{li}, which I did, and haue given him eight yeares tyme for Redempcon, And my tennant goodman Wray, is to paie me x^{li} per annum for the one half therof, and at theight yeares end power is to pay me lxxv^{li} for the other half with my ccx^{li} all right.

26. Richard Dalton thelder, with his wife and her son & heir, having mortgaged the town and half plowland of Ballyharaghan, neer vnto Dongarvan, vnto M^{r} John Hore ffitz Ma-

thew for lx^{li} ster:, entreated me to supplie him with 60^{li} ster: for to redeem the same from M^{r} Hore, who pretended some other title thervnto and had a Condiconall Releas therof if the 60^{li} were not repaid him at a lymitted day, and M^{r} dalton being indebted vnto me also for above 40^{li} ster: for his Rent then in arrear, he, with his wife, & her son, & his nephue Richard dalton the yonger (to whome thother 3 before named had acknowledged a ffyne of Ballyharraghan), did make me a deed of mortgage therof for a hundred pownds ster:, wherof 60^{li} was paid M^{r} Hore in redemption of the land, and I acquited him of 40^{li} of my Rent, and he is my tennant therof at x^{li} ster: per annum.

28. I formerly paid vnto Edmond Terry, of Carricktohill, for all Terries messuadges, lands, parks, and tenements in the town & ffeilds of Carricktoghill als Barriescourt the some of 20^{li} ster:, ffor him to M^{rs} cade, widdoe, & by his direction other 22^{li}, and now other 58^{li} in all 3 payments one hundreth pownds ster: ffor the ffee simple of all his lands known by the name of Terries Lands, as well within, & without the said town of Carricktohill, and vppon his deed Recovery Retires and yelding vp vnto me all his ancient deeds and evidences, I made a lease of my whole purchace to his brother in lawe, Betau M^{c} cvmegan^{te}, to his vse for xxi yeares at xij^{li} ster: per annum.

28. I lent M^{r} page, the clothier, that dwels at the yronworcks neer Kilmacke, to sett forward the trade of clothing, and to put the poor people in those partes on worke, the some of one C.^{li} ster: in ready money gratis for one year, on his own and M^{r} Gibbons, of yoghall, their bondes.

October 1635.

2. Badnedg delivered my 2 yongest sons ffrances & Robert at Eaton colledg vnto the chardge of my worthie frend & cowntrey man Sir Henry wotton, provost of Eaton, And to the tuicon of M^{r} John Harrison, cheef Schoolmaster there. God bless and prosper them in true Religeon & larning.

[Halfe a page blank, and then the next entry.—G.]

16. I rod from Lismoor and laie that night at M^{r} Smythes, at Gilabby, the 17 at Bandonbridge.

19. I, having a tennant which hanged himself within my seiginory of Kynalmeaky, and therby forfeicted all his goods and cattle vnto me, to releev his widdoe and childe I freely bestowed on them all his howsehold stuff, corne, and the specialties & debts that were owing him at his death: And for his ten cowes I freely gave eight of them vnto cormock M^{c} ffynneen Carthy of Innishkeen, and thother two vnto a poor widdo of the o Murreys that claymed a dower in part of Ballymodane; to whome for her Releas I also appointed Aug[ustine] Atkins to paie her five pounds ster: in money.

20. W^{m} More o Murrey paid me xxv^{s} for laste Michas Rent of the half ploughland of monerawe, parcell of the 4 plowland of Ballymodane, which Rent I gave him.

20. I gaue Dongarvan 800^{li} ster: owt of my arrears to satisfie all his debts withall, & gaue directions to M^{r} walley to collect and pay them to him.

21. In the name of god this daie, being wednesday, 21 octobris, 1635, I began my jorney from Lismoor towards Dublin, and lay that night at clonmell: Then at Gawran where Dongarvan & his Ladie mett me, having the Mondaig before gon from Lismoor to the Carrick. The 23 I laie at John

neers at Kilgoan, The 24 I cam, god be praized, safely to dublin, and the next day, being Sonday, my son and his Ladie in a horslytter cam thither.

26. I paid my cozen ffrances Cave 20^{li} for an owld debt abowt Smighting that Sir Randall cleyton did owe him, which vppon receipt of cap^{n} caves acquittance Sir Randall hath promised to repay me.

27. I wrott to M^{r} walley to paie M^{r} Abraham Richesses, or vnto his factor Marten Neal, uppon sight of my lettres at Lismoor, one thowsand pounds ster:, and haue alderman watsons and his bond to repaie it me in dublin xij december next, and he is to give me 2 hogsheads of wyne for thexchandge.

29. My servant Badnedg, having left my two yongest sons ffrances and Robert Boyle with Sir Henry wootton at Eaton, arrived heer at dublin this daie, and brought me over lettres from thearles of pembrok and Salisburie with other lettres from M^{r} secretary Windebanck to the Lo deputy, signefying his Ma^{ty} pleasure that when all exãiacons in the starr chamber sute were taken and published, and that the Lo deputy had certefied the state of the cawse and his opynon therof, that then I should be licensed to carry them over and present them to his Ma^{ty}, and submitt my self to his own censure.

30. I delivered those two lettres to the L deputy who was veary muche offended with me for procuring them, as if I had appealed from his Justice, and from the power and Integretie of this state, affirming he would wryte to answer his Ma^{ty} and alter that direction if he could, and would receav a new command from the King er he would obey this: we discoursed privately in his gallery 3 howres at the least, and in conclusion he promised me to forbear doing or writing anything till his certeficate was prepared till after exãiacon and publication.

31. This day M^r^ Tennant, Register of the Court of castle chamber, procured the sealing of the comission for examening of witnesses between his Ma^ty^ Attorney and me: the comissioners being for the King, Sir James Ware, phillip percevall, & pawle davies, And for me Sir Edward Bagshae, Sir W^m^ Anderson and M^r^ Edmond Keating, or to any 5, 4 or three of them, Returnable oct martini, which had been sooner sealed, but that the L. chancellor cam to Dublin but yesternight: The second of november at my mocon M^r^ Attorney sent it by his own servant and charles Hooker, to Sir James ware [and] pawle davies: and Edmond Keatinge brought me a somons vnder all their 4 hands, to haue my witnesses that were in town at Sir James wares hows by Satterday next in the morning ready to be exãied.

20 My servant Thomas Badnedg, having the chardge to carry my two yongest sons ffrances & Robert Boyle to Sir Henry wotton, provost of Eaton colledge, to be bredd there, embarcqued at yoghall the 24 of September, 1635, and retorned to me at dublin the 29 of this moneth: M^r^ walley delivered him at Lismoor, when he began this employment, 50^li^ to bear their and his chardges, which he was to be accomptable for. Badnedge alsoe receaved vppon the lettres of creddit that I sent with him to Alderman parckhurste, then Lo. Maior of London (who had more moneis of myne in his keepinge), other CCC^li^ ster:, in all 350^li^ ster:, wherof he gaue me an accompt that he had expended in this his negation 224^li^. 18^s^. 5^d^, wherof he chardgeth that he disbursed lxvj^li^. xvj^s^ that he paid for a Bason and Ewer of 250 ownces delivered at v^s^. viij^d^ the ownce, which he presented from me to M^r^ secretary windebanck; with 50^li^ ster: that he presented M^r^ Taveaner, secretarie to my lo. Chamberleyn withall, and 40^s^ to his man, with 20^li^ that he gratefied

M^r Read, M^r secretary windecancks kinseman withall, and other 20^li that he gaue M^r Read to dispose of to quicken the dispatch of his masters lettres from his Ma^ty, who was pleased to comaund the sight and pervsall of them before they were sent away to the Lo. Deputy: More he delivered M^r Nott one C.^li which was repaid me in dublin by exchandg, and other xxij^li. 8. 4. Heer to W^m Barber, in all [*illegible*].

November 1635.

2. I this daie receaved of Richard Roche, son & heir of Thomas Roche of ffartagh, 50^li ster: in redemption of the mortgage I had of him of the ploughland of the ffartagh in the Barrone of Kynalleer, and for the year after Redemption I accepted of his said son Richards bond to paie me v^li the laste of November, 1636, and of the cheef Rent of viij^s. xj^d ster: due to me owt of that ploughland in right of my mannor of Ballingarry, & thervppon gaue him my Release.

3 ❧. This daie I lent the Lo. of Baltinglas gratis in ready money one C.^li ster: on his own, his Son and heires, & M^r James lowman, their bond to repaie it me the second of ffebruary next, and with 440^li due to me on the howses between my howses & the Castlebridg, and 160^li od money for Baltinglas, makes his debt to me on those howses & the shops above 700^li ster.

❧ 3. M^r david Begg paid me the one C.^li ster: of the cxxx^li that he by his bill was to paie me the firste of this moneth, and this is that C.^li, that was delivered M^r Lowman to supply the Lo. of Baltinglas withall, & thother 30^li was also paid to W^m Barber. *This C.^li was never repaid neither to me nor to M^r david Begg.*

This daie being by the Lo. deputie assigned for the heering

of the cawse between me & R. Blacknolls widdoe, and I with my councell attending for the L. deputies coming into the gallery where my Lo. chancellor attended, and the Table & chaires were readie sett, the Lo. chancellor towld vs that it was my Lo. deputies pleasure we should all go & sett at the councell table, which wee did; and not longe after his [Lordship] came thither, where we continewed heering of cawses till neer 7 of the clock, nothing being spoken concerning our cawse.

4 ☙. I this daie paid to M^{r} James watson of dublin, alderman, 50^{li} ster:, that at my request he disbursed for me by weekly payments to ffrances Andrews, stonecutter, and Henry creames my servant, whome I did entruste to oversee & direct the worck in the removing of my wives tombe from the vpper end to the syde of the chancell in St. Patricks churche in dublin; and I paid also xviij^{li}. x^{s}. viij^{d} to ffrances Andrews for taking down the Tombe. xviij^{li}. x^{s}. viij^{d}.

5. This daie all we of the councell were Invited & ffeasted at the castle; this daie my coach cam from the Red Lyon with my daughter Goring & my sons.

☙ 7. This day the comissioners of the castle chamber did begin to exāen M^{r} Edward fforrest, and M^{r} Xtmas Harbert, and the 9 they fell to examen M^{rs} Rowles, wife to Richarde Rolles of yoghall, and Henry Avery of capoquin; and afterward M^{r} fforrest was by order & comaund deteigned in dublin & Re-examyned till the sixt of december.

7. This daie I lent gratis in readie money for 14 daies lx^{li} ster: to John Meers of Kigoan on his bill; *which lent moneis he hath accordingly repaid W^{m} Barber.*

9. W^{m} Barber having receaved of my servant Thomas Badnedge C.^{li} ster:, which he delivered as part of the 50^{li} ster:, I gaue Badnedge in his purse to defraie the chardges of my two

yongest sons when I sent him over with them to Eaton, and ccc^{li} that Badnedg receaved of my moneis from the Lo. Maior of London, in bothe 350^{li} ster, leaving cxxv^{li} in remayn; paid this C.^{li} to W^{m} Barber, who by my order paid it this day to ye thearle of westmeath in part ccc^{li} ster: that I promised his lo^{p} to paie him at his return from venice for an olde coache, and sixe coach horses, which I bestowed on my daughter of Dongarvan; and M^{r} Abraham Richesses by my order gaue his lo^{p} a bill of exchandge to receav thother 200^{li} in London, soe as he is fully paid his 300^{li} for this vnproffitable bargain.

9. This day M^{r} Reignolds of Catherlagh, tanner, repaid me the xx^{li} ster: that 3 yeares I lent gratis to James Hopkins to recover his decaied estate withall, for which money Reignolds & his brother gave me their bond, which I now gave back to be cancelled.

11. I having leased the Castle of Rathgogan with the new howse Xtofer colthurste bwilt theron, and some lands thervnto belonging to my nephue Sir peercie Smythe, He sowld the same for 500^{li} ster: to my cozen Thomas dawntsey, and at bothe their requests and Sir Richard Smythes, I gaue my consent to that sale.

12. M^{r} Edward fforrest cam to dublin 24 octobris to be exaīed as a witness to prove the consent of the then B^{p} of Corke, the warden, & ffellowes of the new colledge of yoghall in their chapter howse there, to the deed of ffee ffearm therof then agreed vppon to Sir Lawrence parsons to my vse; And this day after his stay in dublin 19 daies I gave him for his own, his mans & his boyes chardges & their two horses v^{li} ster:, I having given him 40^{s} before; to serient Xtmas v^{li}, to M^{rs} Rolles iij^{li}, and to Henry Avery xxx^{s}.

12. The gray ambling gelding which I bought of Sir

ffrederick Hamilton, and for which I paid him 40^{li} ster :, and at my being at portumna I freely bestowed on the L. viscount Rannellagh, was this day at dublin delivered to Sir Edward pevey, to be ledd to Athlone, and there as my guifte presented to his Lo^{p}.

16 ꝺᵒ. This evening I went to the Innes to the Lo. cheef Barron, who vppon conferrence towld me that he had drawn vp the state of the point in law towching creewstace into a breef case, and at the request of the Lo. chancellor had long since sent him a coppie therof, calling his clearck to mak me another coppie therof, which late this night was delivered M^{r} Sadler vnder his Lo^{ps} hand, Thursdaie, the 19 of this present moneth, being by order of thexcheqr this day made appointed to be further heard for matter of law towching the ffyne, and after the matter of equity to be exāied, and taken into consideracon.

17. At thinstance of M^{r} Xtian Borr I gaue him my lettres chardging M^{r} Walley owt of my moneis to pay one M^{r} Tristram Whetcomb of Kinsale, merchant, to M^{r} Borr his vse (vppon sight) 400^{li} ster :, and Mr. Borr gave me his 3 bills of exchandge to haue it repaid in London, viz : 200^{li} to W^{m} parckins for my Ashcoloured tustaffata gown and Sute, & his disbursements for ffrances & Robin at Eaton, and other 200^{li} to W^{m} Sidnonns for to bwy necessaries for my daughter dongarvan againste She shalbe brought to childebedd. *charged on M^{r} Abbott of London.*

18. My Lo. deputie, in the presence of the Lo. dillon, the M^{r} of the wardes, the Lo. Justice Lowther, the M^{r} of the Rolles, the Lo. cheef Barron, Barron Barry, Barron Lowther, notwithstanding that I, as Lo. Threasurer, and all my predecessors had ever had the precedence of the Chancellor of thexcheqr within

the verge of the Court, and going in and going owt of the exchequer, yet this daie his Lo^p ordered the preceedence to his new chancellor Sir Robert Meredith; affirming vppon his own Knowledge and observacon that it was soe within the ward of thexcheqr in England, alledging that the L. Threasurers place in Ireland was but of his nomynall vse, given for grace, without aucthorety; and in a reprensive manner urdged it, that never any L. Threasurer did sitt in Court soe often as myself.

18. John Allen being in prison at the sute of one clearck, a brewer in thomastreet, for x^li ster: I lent his wiffe soe much ready money vppon her word to repaie it me, within sixe daies after candlemas next.

18. I gaue M^r plunckett, M^r pollixfen & M^r Sambredg 40^s a peec, and the day following Serieant Ewstace moved in thexcheqr, Red the case between the Lorde chancellor and me, as the L. cheef Barron had drawn it for creEwstace, and vsed many arguments, and cited sondrie cases to prove that the ffyne acknowledged by Sir James Carroll and his Lady did raise an vse to the L. chancellor, and Monday next, the 22 of this moneth, is appointed for my councell to answer his argument, and then the L. cheeff barron adiudged that ffyne to be good for the L. chancellor, & so the law to be against me.

23. At thinstance of Edward Croker, and the lettres of his brother Xtopher, I wrott to M^r Walley to deliver him any proporcon of my barr yron not exceeding xij tons, paying him at my skales in reddy money xij^li. x^s ster: the ton, or giving him securetie to his content for payment at vj monethes.

23. vppon the notefirmis of the L. B^p of Ardfert that he had deprived John o drea, my clearck, and that he had also resigned, I bestowed the vickaridg of Killagin in Kerry vppon M^r W^m ffell, and the Rectory of Kilfleyn on M^r Samuell Corkram, bothe

recomended vnto me by the B^p^, who also signefied vnto me the resignacon made by my clearck Xtofer Hyckson of the Rectory of Stradbally. But in regard I saw it, and that it was condiconall that Hickson (who is said to be blynde) should have 40 marks per annum during his lyffe, which agreement I knowing of did conceave might be dangerows vnto me, to present M^r^ Tho. ffrythe, I advized theron with the B^p^ of Derry & M^r^ W^m^ Hilton, who councelled me to forbear till the Resignacon might be absolute, which if he procure within 3 monethes I haue then promised to present him to Stradbally.

27. John Bowrke, with his own Rents due vnto me at Michas laste, having receaved so many other Rents of myne in Thomond, as in all made vp 104^li^. 10^s^ ster: paid therof to W^m^ Roche of Lymerick, merchant, xliiij^li^ for the mortgage of castle Loghe, and one carrowmeer of Land thervnto belonging in Thomond on the Shennan, which Sir John M^c^ nemarra, Knight, mortgaged for that some vnto M^r^ donnogh o Gradie, and he to Roche. And he paid 60^li^ ster: more of my moneis to M^r^ donnagh oge o Grady in part of 120^li^ vppon a mortgage of his stonehouse and half the quarter of ffossaghmeer, neer my castle of the Skarruff, ffor which donnoghe oge o Grady is to be my tennant at 12^li^ per annum.

27. This daie I paid donnogh oge o grady on the said mortgage other 20^li^, which makes 80[^li^] of the 120^li^, and since the rest, being other 40^li^, in all 120^li^.

29. Lent daniell M^c^ dermod o cullane of cowrtestown x^li^, to encreas the mortgage of 150^li^ ster: I haue from him on the town and half ploughland called Ballyhandrym in the Lorde cowrcies countrey, to be clx^li^ ster:, for which he is to paie me xvj^li^ ster: per annum till Redempcon.

30. M^r^ Gibbons of yoghhall assigned my servant Thomas

Hinson to paie me ccc.li owt of his receipts of Sir Barnabie Briens Rentes, which he vndertook to paie me whervppon I wrott to Mr walley to paie Mr gibbons 300li ster: at 14 daies after receipt at Lismoor, whervppon Mr Gibbons delivered Tho. ꝏ Hinson his bill of exchandge to haue 300li paid Sir Barnabie in London, of this 300li Hinson by my order delivered one C.li ster: which I lent Mr Nichas warde, and thother 200li to Wm Barber, wherof 50li was lent to my son dongarvan, which I am to abate owt of his next Easter exhibicon. The rest Wm Barber is to accompt for: And the 4th of January I lent him other C.li.

30. I haue given my tennant Mr John Buchannan tyme for payment of his arrears & Rent of thabbey of Strabo, being 55li, till the tenth of May next.

December 1635.

2. Mr walley paid to one John Hall for Mr Abraham Richesses 160li over and above other 600li ster: that he paid for him to marten neyle, so as he owes me 760li, and 200li for mols clothes, wherof I am to abate him 200li for which he gaue to thearle of westmeath for his coach and horses, a bill of exchandg, and 40li that by my order he lent Thᵒ Joye to paie Berisford, for which Joy & his suerties bonds, ar to be assigned over by ꝏ Richesses vnto me, for getting back my said ffortie pownds, and Tho Joye owes me other xvli, for his laste half yeares Rent of my tyethes in Kerry.

3 ꝏ. Mr walley writes vnto me, that by thadvice of Mr Richard ffyssher, his Maᵗʸˢ attorney in Mownster, he hath (with my moneis) supplied Mr Redmond Roche with seaven hundreth pownds ster:, vppon the mortgage of the castle, town, & lands

of Ballyhendan neer ffermoy, for which I am to haue consideracon after eight in the hundred, viz. 60^{li} per annum.

3. He also wrytes, that he lent my daughter Goring xxx^{li} ster, and one other C.^{li} ster: M^{r} page the clotheer at Kilmacke, for one year gratis, to put forward the manufacture of cloathing there, & at Tallagh.

3. The third of November laste, my Lo. deputie appointed the heering of the cawse between me and the widdow of Richard Blacknall, ffor which purpose I cam purposely from Lismoor to dublin purposely, and attended withall my learned councell, But his lo^{p} deferred the heering vntill this 7 of December, And this day I and my councell attended the heering at the councell table, where M^{rs} Blacknall preferred a peticon to haue yt deferred for want of councell, which his lo^{p} (in regard the L. chancellor nor Sir George Ratcliff were neither of them present) was as I concent, put off till Thursday next, being the ixth of this moneth.

9. M^{r} Might of Trym having the receipt of my Rents of the mannors of Moyare and Trym hath paid me 426^{li} for the firste yeares Rents ended at Easter, 1635, and now paid me cxxx^{li} in part payment of the laste Michas Rents, for which I haue given him my own acquittances & taken in W^{m} Barber his receipt for the last 130^{li} ster: Me that owt of those my Receipts I haue paid the Kings excheqr Rents, being 36^{li}. 16^{s}. 6^{d} ir per annum, so as for my 5100^{li} ster: I haue not 8 per centum.

9. I lent M^{r} danyell o Brien, of Annagh, esqr, and Murtogh his son, 50^{li} ster: on their bond, either to repaie me my 50^{li} on May daie next, or they failing therof then is the said Murtogh to assign over a mortgage he hath from M^{c}Ibrien of 80^{li} vppon the ploughland of Ballymoylen, neer the pallace in Dowharra, and to deliver me that daie the full & quiet possession therof withall his

Interest & wrytings, and John Bowrck for me to pay him other xxxv^{li}, for which they ar bothe bownd to me in one C.^{li}, and the 28 of Marche, 1636, I lent the said murtagh other v^{li}, in all 55^{li} ster.

10. I receaved heer of phillip cook, of capoquin, clothier, the some of ffiftye pounds ster: And gaue him my order to M^{r} walley to repaie it him vppon sight at Lismoor.

❧ 10. My son dongarvan Rec[eaved] heer of M^{r} parsons of yoghall 180^{li} ster:, and vnder his lettres to M^{r} walley I subscribed the payment therof, if he had, before those lettres should come to his hands, sent the 200^{li} to dublin to dongarvan, yt being part of the 800^{li} I assigned dongarvan to receav owt of such arrears as were due vnto me before Michas laste, to cleer all his debts in England withall, which 800^{li} I did freely bestow and assigne vnto him condiconally I should never therafter be called vppon or trowbled with payment of any more, or other Dongarvans debts or skoares; The xith of this moneth Ned Russell Hamerman brought dongarvan 200^{li} of tharrears to dublin, wherof he gaue me 180^{li}, which I wrott to M^{r} walley to pay M^{r} parsons, and thother 20^{li} was delivered to Dongarvan.

10. This daie I delivered to Sir Arthure Loftus, my son in lawe, and to his unckle, M^{r} Nicholas Loftus, a Recognizance of 500^{li} ster:, wherin Sir charles Coot, the father, & Sir charles, his son, were bownd to paie me at all S^{ts} daie laste 250^{li} ster:, vppon which Recognizance, as they towld me, Sir George Ratcliff, by order of Sir charles thelder, paid them 300^{li}, wherof 250^{li} was in dischardge of this Recognizance, thother 50^{li} was the remayn vnpaid them of the former, which I also had assigned to their receipt; ffor which two somes, amounting in bothe vnto 500^{li}, which I lend them freely without vse money, for ❧ and vntill Marche, 1638, I haue 2 severall bonds for my re-

payment, and this 500^{li} (and other 500^{li} I lent Arthure Jones) is part of my daughter Maries marriadge portion, which I heerby give and assign vnto her.

10. This day I, and my councell, viz., Sir Nathaniell Cattelyn, M^{r} Solicitor, M^{r} Alexander, & M^{r} Sambedg, againe were in the councell chamber prepared to haue the cawse heard between Blacknols widdoe, pl[aintiff,] and me defendr, But vppon her peticon, and M^{r} Attorney generalls mocon, that he was not ready nor prepared, yt is againe deferred till the firste heering daie in councell after Xtmas, on which I licensed charles pyne, and other witnesses I kept in dublin at my chardges since the 3 of November laste to goe home.

10. At thinstance of the Lo. Esmonde I repaid M^{r} gerald ffitz gerald, of the county of wexford, vj^{li} ster:, which he paid me for his fearm in that County for the quarters rent ended the Xtmas before thearle of Kildare came to full age.

10. I paid all my Rents for Michas, 1635, and my Respites of Homag.

10. M^{r} Henry warren paid me 57^{li}. x^{s} ster: this day for his firste half yeares Rent due vnto me owt of Tobber at Michas laste: And 40^{s} for the Rent of his tyethes to the Curate of Gilton, thother 40^{s} went for my respits of homages.

11. Edmond Russell, Jun^{r}, hamerman, brought me 500^{li} ster: in gold from M^{r} walley which he paid W^{m} Barber.

13 ❧. This daie the Lo. deputie called the L. mowntnorres vicethreasurer and Treasurer at warres to a marshall councell assembled in the councell chamber at dublin, where for some wordes he spake at the L. chancellors table he was by the whole cowrt, composed of tharmy, censured with death and comytted prisoner to his Ma^{ties} Castle.

12. I cleered all accompts this day with M^{r} Abraham Richesses

of S[t] patricks street in dublin, merchant, and he having receaved (by my order) of John walley, at Lismoor, out of my moneis ther, 760[li] by waie of exchandg paid my servant W[m] Chettle therof in ready money therof 528[li] 15[s], And I abated and allowed him also other 200[li] for which at my request he gaue the earle of westmeath bills of exchandg to haue soe much paid to his lo[ps] vse in London, which 200[li], with one other C.[li], I paid his Lo[p] in money, as in full payment of the 300[li], for the vnproffitable bargaine I made with his lo[p] for his coach and 6 horses, for which I promised him 300[li] for, at his retorn from venice, and presently bestowed the coach and horses on my good daughter of Dongarvan: I also allowed him 40[li] that he sent Thomas Joy by my order, ffor repayment wherof he gaue me vp his & his suerties bonds taken in his own name to my vse, and in truste for me: I also allowed him xi[li]. v[s] for 3 hogsheads of wyne, which cleers that accompt, as vnder his hands apereth.

12. All other accompts between vs thus cleered, he gaue me his bill to paie me 207[li]. 18[s] ster: vppon demaund, which is for severall parcells of cloath and kersies that M[r] Moll, and M[r] Massony sent him hether, that were my securety for the repayment of 200[li] ster: that I lent them gratis, thother vij[li]. xviij[s] is to be paid M[r] page for dressing those cloathes.

13. This daie I lent M[r] Tho. warde one other C.[li] ster:, which makes 200[li] ster: that I haue lent him gratis on his own bonds, repaiable the laste of June next, 1636, ffor my better securety he hath lefte with me his evidences, being three in nomber, towching Maddenstoun in the county of Kildare.

14. This mondaie, as I and my ffamvly were sytting at supper in my house in Dublin, vnknown to any, vp cam the L. Deputy attended with thearle of ormond & the M[r] of the Rolles; his lo[p] very nobly and neighbor lyke satt down and took part of my

super with[out] any addicon, and cath his lop' daughter cam & dyned with me that day.

15. M^r^ Attorney generall moved in the Court of Castle chamber, the L. deputy not being present, that where I had exaied Edward fforrest, Xtmas Harbard, Henry Avery, and M^rs^ Rowles before the comission heer at dublin, and that he had exaied for his Ma^ty^ the said Edward fforrest the 6 of this moneth vppon cross interogateries, that when thother 3 of my witnesses who were sent for by suppena should appeer, he might put in new, and other Interrogatories to examen them vppon, before the said comission, which was ordered accordingly.

16. Lent Sir Hardress waller other 20^li^ ster:, which makes 70^li^ ster: that I haue lent him gratis in ready money on his bill, to be by him repaid in London for me to M^r^ W^m^ perckins.

℔ 16 ℔. In my absence yesterday from the councell table my Lo. deputie ordered v^li^ costs againste me, for that I had not put in my answer to James Roches complaint for Ballymote delivered me by pawle davies the x^th^ of this moneth, which v^li^ I paid much againste my will, god forgive the L. deputie.

17 ℔. I made Edmond Russell Jun^r^ hamerman vppon his serendor of George masons lease of curbeagh & Ballybryde, which he had for abowt eight yeres to come at 30^li^ per annum, a new lease for 31 yeares to begin at our Lady day next 1636, at the yearly Rent of lxvj^li^. xiij^s^. 4^d^ ster:, & within the first 5 yeares to bestow one C.^li^ in bwylding a new slatted howse of lyme stone & sawn tymber, & to make an orcharde of 20 acres at the leaste on Ballybryde.

17. I sent by M^r^ Simpson, customer of Corke, 18 yards of ffigured coloured satten which I bought of M^r^ Hyll for ix^li^ to my daughters Mary & peggie.

℔. M^r^ walley wrytes vnto me that he supplied my daughter

Goring at her departure from Lismoor with 30^{li} ster: of my moneis, and heer in dublin I haue lent her other 30^{li}, which makes lx^{li} ster: over and above the 200^{li} M^{r} Randall Aldersie lent George Goring at his last being in Ireland which I paid for him, soe in all I am owt of purse to them 260^{li} ster.

21. At thinstance of Xtian Borr I wrott to M^{r} walley to paie to M^{r} John Hazard of yoghall 300^{li} ster: to M^{r} Borrs vse, who hath promised to repay it me heer in Dublin. 300^{li} *repaid.*

21 ꝺ. vppon my promise and M^{r} John Walsh of Rareneen the yonger lawyers lettres, signefying that Sir Nicholas walsh was content to receav from me the lx^{li} ster: for which the castle & Landes of Meylerstown, neer clonmell, was mortgaged vnto him, which 60^{li} to pleasure my cozen John white ffitz Bennet I haue given order to M^{r} walley to pay vnto John white 60^{li}, and haue wrytten to M^{r} walsh to cause Sir Nichas walsh to assign over his mortgage to me for my securety, and that the wrytings may be delivered to M^{r} walley.

21. This daie after the Lo. viscount of clanmoris was censured & fyned in 4000^{li} ster: for the affront he putt vppon Sir Thomas Meredith, at the rising of the court M^{r} Attorney moved that M^{r} Stoughton, clearck of the Castle chamber, and thexaiator of that Court, might examen such witnesses in that countye, as should be produced, in the sute between the Kings Ma^{ty}, and myselfe & dermod Dingle, defendants, whervppon I moved that in regard I was enforced to bring my principall witnesses in person to dublin, and have them heer viva voce exaied before speciall comissioners, as Sir James ware, pawle davies, Etc, that the lyke course might be taken for examening M^{r} Attornies witnesses, to thend, that if I thought it necessary I might also examen them in cross Inter[ogateries], as he had don one of myne, which the lo. deputie said he thought to be

iuste cowrse of proceeding, adding further there should be no order given for the examynation of them before thexamynator in the countrey, and with my consent.

23 ❧. This day I gaue my two severall bills of the debt to M^r^ Edward dowdall, and M^r^ cashe, to pay each of them 500^li^ ster: at my howse of Lismoor the tenth day of Maye next, which thowsand powndes I haue vndertaken the payment of for Sir Hardress Waller, who hath for my securety mortgaged vnto me two ploughlands in Kenry in the county Lymerick, which, till my money be repaid me, he is to pay me lxxx^li^ ster: a year for: And this thowsand pownds is to be part of my daughter Maryes marriadge porcon.

23. Lent gratis in ready money to my yonge cozen peacock 20^li^ ster.

24. I am to wryte to M^r^ walley to paie to the Lo. Bicshop of corke xxviij^li^. xvj^s^. viij^d^, to the L. Bicshop of waterford 30^li^, to M^r^ Billett 30^li^ as colledgrents for Michas laste. 28^li^. 16^s^. 8^d^ *those I paid his Lo^p^ in dublin.*

January 1635.

1. I formerly presented M^r^ Xtofer Hickson, clearck, to the parsonadge of Stradbally in Kerry, in the diocess of Ardfert, who having now made a free & voluntary resignacon of the same vnder his hand seale, which was sent by his diocesan with his significavit therof, delivered me by M^r^ W^m^ Hilten, Judge of the ❧ prerogative Court, I haue freely, at his request, presented M^r^ Thomas ffrythe, a good precher, and M^r^ of Artes thervnto.

1. I lent, 30 decembr laste, in ready money, gratis, C.^li^ ster: to Sir W^m^ Anderson, to redeem John Moors, & John Mowntford owt of their restreint with Gilbert the purcevant, they three having given me their bond to repaie it me 2 ffebruary next:

which C.li was accordinglie repaid me, and their bond given vnto them.

1. I delivered thorriginall articles between the Lo. deputy, the Mr of the Rolles, Sir George Ratcliff, and my self to my lo. cliffords solicitor, Mr Richard Lowther, to be carried to Mr Sambedge to draw vp my great assurances by, of all my estate to all my 5 sons.

1. My son dongarvan presented me for my new yeares guifte with a Bever hat and a goold band; His Lady with a pair of silck stockins, garters, & Roses, black; my daughter Goring with 6 handkerchers, and 6 fair night cappes, all fairly laced.

1. I gaue to my lo. deputies guard xls, to his porter xs, to the warders of dublin castle xxs, and the porter xs, To the Trumpetters and droms of the lo. deputie xxs.

℔ 1 ℔. I cleered all demaunds (saving, for the laste 4 year Rent of Kilbeg, which at iiji li ster: per annum amounts vnto xiji li) with the lo. Bicshop of cork, and paid him lxxxviij li. xvjs. viijd ster:, wherof he is to paye to the widdoe of the late Bicshop of waterford, as a fellow of the colledg of yoghall, 30li ster:, to Mr Billett, another of the ffellowes of that colledg, other 30li ster:, the rest as warden (besides xxiiij li. xs allowed me for rents due vnto me for the parsonadge of Killegh and the part he howldes of me of the South abbey was for his proxes 20th part and an owld demaund due in Meilerus, Archbicshop of cashels tyme, for a dowble proxes out of the colledge was due to himself, and we paste acquittances one to thother.

℔ The 29 of December, 1635, god called owt of this world my cozen doctor Michaell Boyle, Lo. Bicshop of Lismore & waterford, who departed at waterford.

6. The L. deputy invited me and my ffamuly to dynner, where my self, Dongarvan, & the L. digby onely cam, and

dyned, The L. deputy & I, loste at mawe vj peeces each of vs, to the L. chancellor, & the L. Moor, we saw a tragedie in the parliament hous, & which was tragicall, for we had no suppers.

7. was the day laste appointed to haue the caws heard at the table between Blacknals widdoe and me, I was ready, but it was againe deferred.

8 ☙. I this daie gaue my presentacon of the vickaridges of piltown als Kinsalebeg and Lisgeynan als Liskennan in the diocesses of Lismoor and county of waterford vnto Sir W^{m} Hulls yonger son, M^{r} John Hull, batchelor of Artes, vppon the free resignacon of my chapleyn, M^{r} Stephen Jerrom (whome [at] the death of the former Incumbent, M^{r} Thomas Sherwyn) I had presented to those two vickaridges; This to M^{r} Hull, I did [present] at thinstance of M^{r} Jerrom, and with thadvice of the L. Bicshop of Corke & old M^{r} W^{m} clearck the civillian, who drew my presentacon, directing it to the L. Archbicshop, for that the Lo. B^{p} of waterford and Lismore was lately deceased.

☙ 9. I this daie paid M^{r} pawle davyes, collector of his Ma$^{ty's}$ sixe subsedies graunted in parliament by the nobilletye, the some of other sixe hundreth pownds ster :, which, with sixe hundreth pounds ster : by me formerly paid by me vnto him, makes in bothe, one thowsand two hundreth pownds ster :, in part of the 3600^{li} ster : that I am over highely rated to paie.

10. My new coach man that came owt of England from the Earle of peterborow service by the persuasion of owld Burde, to serve me, His name being John Mortymer, died this day in my servant Henry Cremes his howse in dublin, and was buried in St. warboroughes church : he had of me in his sicknes xl^{s} ster : and never drave my coache but one day to the castle, and in thafternoon of that day to my parish church : his cloathes ar inventried.

10. Serieant Xtmas & M^{rs} Rowles having been heer before at

my chardges in Dublin 16 daies & exaied for me vppon the Informacons of Sir W^m^ Rives in the court of castle chamber, were now againe sent for from their howses being served by a percevant with subpenas out of that court to appeer imediate[ly] to be reexam[ined] for his Ma^ty^ [*illegible word*].

xi. My cozen peacock, this day delivered W^m^ Barber 22^li^ 10^s^ ster: to be paid in Mounster to my Cozen Thomas Nayler, as due vnto him, vppon the death of one of his daughters, to whome vppon the sale of Cawket in Kent he gaue C.^li^ ster:, for a marriadge porcon or stock vnto her, which xxij^li^. x^s^ ster:, I gaue him my lettres to be repaid my cozen Tho. Nayler by M^r^ walley in presence of the dean of Lismoor.

13. This night the Lo. deputie invited himself at supper tyme, to supp with me, as also his own Lady: Sir George Ratcliff and his lady: The M^r^ of the Rolles, secretary Manwaring Etc.

13. My L. deputy departed dublin to goe [to] his brothers marriadge at castle Jordan with M^rs^ Rushe.

14 ꝺ. Serieant Christmas and M^rs^ Rowles having been brought down to dublin and stayed heer 17 daies, to be examyned for me, in the cawse wherin I am def[endant], and his Ma^tys^ Attorney p[laintif,] in his Ma^ts^ Court of Castlechamber, touching the colledg of yoghall, were againe brought hether by subpenas out of that Court, served therwithall by a purcevant sent for that purpose, on which they appeered at dublin, and were reexamyned on the former, and other freshe Interrogatories, before the former Comissioners, to try whether they cowld be fownd contrary to their first deposicons, and after they had been so reexamyned they demaunded their chardges of his Ma^ts^ Attorney generall, who wished them to resorte to me, thearle of Corke, for their chardges, which I refuzed, but I lent them bothe

20 nobles, to defraie their chardges, cominge hither, & retorning home.

14. Mownsier Macrobyus arrived at Dublin, and brought me comendatorie lettres to be tutor & guide to my sons Lewis & Roger in their forreign travales, from Sir Henry wootton, Sir Thomas Stafford, phillip Burlymachie, & M^r^ W^m^ parckins, and he brought me over as a present from the Lady clyfford, her la^ps^ picture.

16. M^r^ Xtian Borr repaid W^m^ Barber the ccc^li^, that at his request I wrott to M^r^ walley to paie M^r^ Hazarde of yoghall for M^r^ Borrs vse.

16. M^r^ walley wrott vnto me that he had of my moneis, and by my order supplied my cozen John whyte ffitz Bennet of clonmell with 60^li^ ster :, to redeem Meylerstown, neer clonmell, from Sir Nichas walsh, Knight, which mortgage young M^r^ walsh of Rathronan, the lawyer, is to cawse to be made over to me, for my securetie and repayment.

18. This daie my attorney, G : P :, brought me worde that the purcevants Bentlies man was sent down into Kerry with subpenas out of the castlechamber to fetch vp the B^p^ of Kerry, davy Crosby, and others, to be exaied for the King towching Atkins his Leas.

20. I having this day caste vp, and exāied M^r^ walleys receipts of such of my laste Michas Rents, as he by his book hathe acknowledged to haue receaved from michas day, 1635, vntill and for the first day of december next followinge, doe fynde that the Somes & Rents soe by him receaved in payment of that gales Rent (not including any arrears, debts, or other moneis whatsoever) dothe amount vnto 2743^li^. 16^s^. 8^d^ ster : And that my servant W^m^ Barber hath alsoe of those my Rents due at & for Michas laste, receaved between Michas & this daie, receaved

other my Rents amounting vnto 432li. 16[s]. 6[d], soe as they bothe respectively receaved within those severall tyme of my laste Michas Rents, in oll 3176li. 14s. 4d.

20. I did yesterdaie lend in ready money gratis to my nephue, Sir peercie Smyth, cxli, which to supply the necesseties of thearle of Kildare: he presently in my view did pay his lop before hand for his next Easter Rent of Adare: Sir peercie hath promised me to repay it me at Easter next, for which I haue his noate.

19. This day the Lady wentworth, Sir Wm wentworth, the lady Ratcliff, Mrs wandesford, etc., were invited to dynner to my howse, the L. deputy, Sir George Ratcliff, & the Mr of the Rolles being at castle Jordan at Sir Georg wentworthes marriadge to Mrs An Rushe.

20. My daughter Dongarvan having at play loste 40li this Xtmas, and being drayned drye of money, I supplyed her with 20 peeces, and she to play them, and if shee loste them, then is shee to ad other 20 other peeces of her own for play, and the loss or gayn to be equally divided in half till more be gotten, or that lost by her at play.

20. Sir Gerrard Lowther, Mr Solicitor, Mr polluxfen, and Mr Sambedg spent this forenoon with me in viewing & considering of the paper book and draught that Mr Sambedg had newly drawn vp for setling & conveighing my whole estate for and to thvse [of] my 5 sons entaile, at noon Mr Solicitor departed, & thother 3 continewed in mending and altering therof till supper tyme; I gaue the Lo. cheef Justice a pair of very ritch gloves worth 5 marks, & to Mr polixfen vli ster:, to Mr Sambedg 10li ster.

20 20. Luke Brady [who] haue lyen in execution in the marshalsies of the 4 courts abowt 7 weeks at the sute of

thexecutors of M^r^ Steventon of whyes, for ccvj^li^. x^s^ ster:, was this day vppon my vndertaking to M^r^ Steven Stevens, the attorney, to paie him the money vppon demaunde released, by M^r^ Stevens, And M^r^ Brady is to secure me the town & lands of Tomgreny rout, one quarter of lande, and the Rahins and Ballynelour rout two plowlands, deliverd in the tenancie of Teag o duhertan and others for 21 yeares at 30^li^ per annum.

More, lent and sent by charles pyne to Luke Brady, to paie his ffees and chardges, and free and cleer him owt of the said marshalseas x^li^ ster, and the 2 of ffebruary I paid him other x^li^, besides the ccvj^li^. x^s^ ster: (that I am engaged to paie M^r^ Stephen Steevens in dischardge of M^r^ Brady owt of execution.

22. Thearle of Kildare having pawned to his cozen M^r^ Loss 3 standing guilt cupps for 40^li^ ster:, my daughter desired me to deliver soe much money to my cozen, Stephen Crow, to prevent their fforfecture, and the payment of vse money, and he to bring me the cups till my moneys were repaid, which I did, and M^r^ Crow tould me he could not gett the plate vntill, besides my 40^li^, he paid xx^s^ for vse, and W^m^ Barber hath the 3 covered cups in his keeping, one of which was my guifte, when I was godfather to his firste son.

23. This daie the widdoe and executrix of Richard Blacknol and myselfe sealed our Indented Covenants, as they were drawn vp by M^r^ pollexfen and her learned councell, wherby all our sutes, differences and demaunds ar referred to the adwarde and arbitrament of Sir W^m^ fenton and Luke Brady, & the vmperadge of the L. president of Mownster, to be ended by the 25^th^ of July next, And I lent her x^s^ to pay M^r^ powlsens clearck for engrosing tharticles of adward.

24. Given to M^r^ Sambedg, my councellor, for altering and preparing my great conveighance for setling of all my lands

vppon my ffive sons entayle x^{li} ster:, And to M^{r} pluncket, of my councell, in my Lo. chancellors sute for creEwstace 3^{li}, to M^{r} Serieant Catlyn, 40^{s}, and to M^{r} Solicitor, 40^{s}.

27. M^{r} Attorney generall made mocon in the Court of Castle chamber, that the comission to the former comissioners might be renewed, to examen other witnesses that were sent for by subpenas owt of Kerry, when they should come to Dublin; which was graunted, and they exāied the 25 of ffebruary ffollowinge.

27 ꝺo. M^{r} Sands, deputy Remembrancer of thexchequer, this day brought me thexemplificacon of the two Inquisicons taken in the counties of corke and waterford, after thattaindor of Sir Walter Raleigh, vnder thexcheqr seale, ffor which I gaue him ffive pownds ster.

28. This daie, the cawse for creewstace was againe debated by the councell of bothe sides in thexcheqr, and appointed to receave another debate, on Satterday next, the 30th of this moneth.

28. given new ffees in the cawse of creewstace to my councell, viz, to M^{r} plunckett 40^{s}, to M^{r} pollixfen 40^{s}, to M^{r} Sambedge 40^{s}.

28 ꝺo. Sir Hardress waller sent me his own and his Ladie's deed and ffyne for the 2 plowlands in the Barrony of Kenry, in the countie of Lymerick, which ar assigned vnto me for the repayment of the thowsand pounds ster: that I haue given my securety for to M^{r} dowdall & M^{r} Casie, to be by me paid to them for him, at Lismoor, the tenth of May next. And thencforward I am to have 80^{li} ster: per annum for the 5 yeares that I haue made him back a leas of those mortgaged Lands.

ꝺo 31 ꝺo. This daie I paid Luke Bradie, esqr, other ten pownds ster:, & he thervppon perfected vnto me a deed of bargaine and sale for two yeares of the Mannor of Tomgreny and

other Lands in the tenure of peeter ware; rented at xxxvj^{li} ster: per annum, in the county of clare. And afterwards he sealed and perfected vnto me another deed of graunt and Releas of the Revercon of the said Mannor & Lands, condiconel for the repayment of ccc^{li} ster:, at my howse of Lismoor, at any the ffeast dayes of Michas or Easter, or within ten daies after, and in the mean tyme to pay my xxx^{li} ster: per annum within 20 daies ❧ after every of the said feasts at Lismoor: He hath also acknowledged a Recognizance of 600^{li} before Sir Gerrard Lowther, Lo. cheef Justice of his Ma^{ts} Cowrt of Comon pleas to performe his covenants in both deeds; which Recognizance is enrolled.

ffebruary 1635.

2. M^{r} Augustine Atkins certefied me this day, that owt of my moneis and by my directions, he hath lent my cozen Bradsey 22^{li}, [and] to M^{r} Richard Tyckner 20^{li} for a year, vppon bond and suerties. That cormick m^{c} ffynneens mortgage of Kilrushgary and drvmbofyn is encreased from cxxiij^{li}, by his now payment of 77^{li}, vnto 200^{li} ster.; and that he hath disbursed severall other somes of my moneis vppon mortgages, and encreases of mortgages in carbry by direction of donnogh M^{c} Teage, as by his accompt this day sent me particurly apereth.

2. paid Sir Randall cleyton by Augustines Atkins for proviscons for my two daughters, Mary & Margret, xxij^{li}. xv^{s}.

2. Augustine Atkins, as by his accompt appeereth, lefte in M^{r} W^{m} wisemans hands, of my moneis, which he is to pay me, ❧ xv^{li}. xviij^{s}, besides 89^{li}. 5^{s}. 10^{d} ster: in January, 1632, of which I haue not yet been repaid; for any thing I do remember, or can yet appeer vnto me.

3. My honest servant W^{m} Badler died of smale poxe in the howse of Nedd wagstafe in dublin, and was the next daie

buried in St. warboroughes churche very decentlie, with goode company.

℔ 5. I compounded all sutes and demaunds between Luke Bradie, & M^{r} Stephen steevens, attorney, and one M^{r} pope of Bantry, agent for the executors of M^{r} Steventon; and Luke Brady paid them in ready money 43^{li}. 10^{s}; I paid them for his debt 206^{li}. 10^{s}; and 50^{li} more he gives them his bond to paie in the beginning of Michas tearm next, in all ccc^{li} ster; his princepall debt to Steventon vppon two bonds and one single bill, being in all three, 215^{li}, the reste for vse and costes of sute. And wheras I haue in my hands 50^{li}, the remayn of the ffyfteen hundreth pownds ster: which I agreed to paie him for thabsolute purchace for [of?] the castle, and Ironworcks of the Skarruff, and ten plowlands in the County of Clare, which by our agreement I am to reteign till M^{rs} Brady & her ffeoffees M^{r} parr Lane, and M^{r} John percivall haue acknowledged my ffyne, now it is agreed, that at Luke Bradies chardge M^{r} Stephen stephens shall presently sue owt the *dedimus potestatem* & the ffyne, and that I [am] to pay the 58^{li} due by his bond.

℔ 9. W^{m} Barber paid M^{r} Jope ccvj^{li}. x^{s} ster:, in full satisfaction of my engagement to M^{r} Stephen Steevens, who at my request released M^{r} Luke Brady owt of execution, wherin he lay 7 weekes, at the sute of thexecutors of M^{r} Steventon.

9. I this [day] receaved cxxxv^{li} ster: of M^{r} phillip percivall for his halfe yeares Rent of piltown, Etc, due vnto me at Xtmas last.

9. I receaved heer in Dublin this day, of M^{r} Abraham Richesses, 340^{li} ster: in ready money. And thervppon gaue him my lettres, chardging M^{r} walley to pay the lyke some of 340^{li} to M^{r} Thomas Bates of Corke, vppon sight, for Sir vincent Gookin, & M^{r} Richesses.

9. This daie the Lo. Mowntnorres being vicethreasurer & Threasurer at warres in Ireland (during the Kinges pleasure), was brought by the constable of the castle, before the Lo. deputy and a full councell, and there his Ma^ties lettres of the xxv^th of January last, signefying his Highnes' pleasure, that in regard that vppon a comission graunted to the Lo. dillon, the M^r of the wardes, the L. cheef Justice of the comon pleas, & the Lo. cheeff barron, yt was vppon exāicon fownd, that he misbehaved him and carried himselfe corruptly in his office. And therfore it was his Ma^ties express pleasure that he should be dismissed from his said offices of Threasurer & vicethreasurer, and from being a privie councellor any longer; And that Sir Addam Loftus, of Rathfernham, Knight, should be vicethreasurer & Threasurer at warres; And for that it was certefied by the clearck of the poll, that there was 55500^li ir & more of the Kings money then in his hands, he was required, that by Indentures Tripartite, those and all other the Kings moneis vnder his keeping should be foorthwith payd over to the said Sir Addam Loftus, whose pattent for the said [office] was ready prepared, & vnder the great seal; and in the L. Mowntnorres his view and presence [was] delivered by the Lo. deputy to Sir Addam. And then the constable of the Castle comaunded to conduct him to his Lo^ps own howse; vnto which he was formerly confyned.

10. This daie Sir Addam Loftus with all the Judges, & many of the privie councell, with Sir W^m, & Sir George wentworth, and very many of my Lo. deputies gents, mounted on his great horses, did accompany Sir Addam to the Court of Excheqr: He ryding between me, and Sir W^m wentworth, I as Lo. Threasurer on the right hand, Sir Addam in the myddle, and Sir W^m wentworth on his lefte hand; and soe we Conducted

him into the Court of Exchequer, where (when I, & the Barrons were all in our places) the L. chancellor, who came not in our company, Rose owt of the Court of Chancery, and came into thexcheqr, and having taken place between me and the Lo. cheef Barron, Sir Addam kneeling on thexcheqr table, had firste the oath of Supremacie, and the oath of vicethreasurer mynistred vnto him; and my L. chancellor having made a short speach how to behave himselfe in the dischardge of that great truste, and to be thanckfull to that honerable L[ord], that had procured him that office, without remembering any the merrites of himself, or the vertues & services of the owld Lo. chancellor his own vnckle (to whome he was moste obliged), delivered him his pattent. And thervppon al arose, and went into the court of castlechamber to heer Gondomers cawse.

☙ 12 ☙. This day M[r] Thomas Hurley, son and heir to Morris Hurley of Knocklongie, and John Hurley his second son, brought me to pervse, a deed of assignement which I had made to Sir George Bowichier, deceased, of 16 acres of land, and one other quarter of land in Gream als Grenagh, in the cownty of Lymerick, leased to John Lye of Rathbryde for 60 yeares A° 1593, at 2[s] ir per annum, and by him conveighed to me, ffrom me to Sir Georg Bowechier, & from Sir George to Morris Hurley; & I having the Revercon in ffee they would haue given me (as they should haue don to Sir George xv[li] for the Revercon by sir georges covenant), which I refuzed, for that there ar not above 18 yeres to come of the leas, and that the lands are more worth therten pownds ster: a year: Morris Hurly many yeares since entreated me to accept 15[li], as Sir Georg who never had the Revercon should haue, & I then offered it him for a fair silver bazon & Ewer, which he refused.

12. My cozen, & deer ffrend M^r^ W^m^ wiseman, died at Ballynetra.

12 ꝺᵒ. M^r^ Bawdrick, my Attorney, brought me docket [?] of my two ffynes: The one for M^r^ John Tayler & Gartrude his wife, for the ffowrth part of the seiginory, Mannor, and Castle of Askeating, in the Cownty of Lymerick. The other acknowledged by dermod Muskry o Mahown for the mannor of Ballydahob and divers other Townes & lands of Sleught Teag o Mahowny in the county of cork; The ffynes and ffees wherof amounts vnto vij^li^ ster.

13. This day, (the great god of heaven bless, guide, govern, and protect them,) my daughter Goringe, with her two yonger brothers, Lewis and Roger, and their Tuter M^r^ Marcombus, embarcqued at the Rings end, neer dublin, to take passadge into England, my 2 sons to studie at Geneva, ["They attained vnto Geneva 26 Aprilis, 1636."] & my daughter to meet her husband at London. I delivered their Tutor x^li^ for his travelling chardges from London hether to receav & take chardge of my sons heer; 20^li^ to make vp the ccxxx^li^ I haue directed by my lettres Alderman parckhurst to pay M^r^ Marcombus; 250^li^ for their first half yeares maintenance at Geneva, and one other C.^li^ ster: to be accomptable for, to bear their chardges from dublin to Geneva, in all delivered their Tutor heer in money cxxx^li^, and by bill of exchandge on Alderman parkhurste 230^li^, which 230^li^ is the remayn of 530^li^, that Xtofer croker paid him for me; and the other 300^li^ therof thalderman paid by my direction to my servant Thomas Badnedge. *They all landed neer Holboee, the next day being Sondaie the* 14^th^.

13 ꝺᵒ. Delivered my daughter Goring this day when shee was readie to goe to sea, three skoar pownds in gold, which with 30^li^ master walley supplied her withall, & other 30^li^ W^m^ Barber

delivered her, makes cxx^{li} that shee hathe hadd of me since her laste comyng into Ireland; besides 200^{li} her husband borrowed vppon his bond of M^{r} Randall Aldersie when he was laste at Dublin vppon his bond; which 200^{li} I repaid M^{r} Aldersie, and Georg Goring yet owes me.

13 ꝺᵒ. I this daie paid M^{r} pawle davies 190^{li}. 17^{s}. 2^{d} by order of the L. deputy & councell for & to thvse of Thomas Garreheats, one of the cownterfette[rs] of the brass farthing tokens, which money (with v^{li} more by order of the table formerly by me delivered to his wife,) and a trunck of her lynnen apparell, was seized vppon by Robert Gilbert the purcevant, and by direction of the Lords Justices & councell deposited in my hands, & now redelivered as before [stated].

13. Sent by M^{r} Marcobus, and my son Lewis lettres to Sir W^{m} Beecher, Sir Henry wotton, Sir Thomas stafford, Sir Roberte parckhurste, M^{r} Burlymachie, M^{r} perkins, my sons ffrances & Robert, carew their man, & to Sir Xtofer Man, and the dean of canterbury.

13. M^{r} Brown paid me, as Rent sent me due at Michas owt of part of my lands in the counties of Mayo and Sligoe, the somes of 1491^{li} 12^{s}. 6^{d} ster: for which I gaue him my acquittances to be delivered M^{r} Rutledg; who sent me the money.

15 ꝺᵒ. This day I was required by the Lo. deputy to answer the peticon of W^{m} stanly of Hooton in the County of chester, esqr, towching his clayme vnder the Leas of 61 yeares, made by patrick walshe sometymes Bicshop of Lismoor, to Sir W^{m} Drury, Knight, then L. president of Mownster; vnder which leas he claymes my mannor of Lismoor.

15. This day W^{m} Terry delivered me a bond of 200^{li} for, and an Inventory of the goods put vppon suerties to be foorthcoming, if my servant donnogh M^{c} Teag charty shalbe atteinted

for the tresonable words (which in his madnes & drynck he spake againste his sacred Ma^{tie}).

15. wheras I being suertie to the Lo. chichester for the L. Rannelaes payment of one thowsand pounds, which his lo^{p} borrowed for a moneth of Serieant cattulen, for repayment wherof I, as his suerty, stand bownd with him. And haue promised to furnish and lend him that 1000^{li} to repaie Serieant Cattulyne the xvth of next moneth of Marche, His lo^{p} vndergoing thadventure and chardg of bringing the money from Lismoor to Dublin, and geving me vp the bond wherin his Lo^{p} & I stand bownd to the Lo. chichester ; which is to be cleered with the payment of the thowsand pownds taken now vp from M^{r} Serieant Cattulyn. His lo^{p} hath heervppon given me vp my bill for payment of 500^{li} to Ned dowdall for Sir Hardress waller.

16. I this daie perclosed thaccompt with James Kneied, Richard carew, and david creagh, my tennants, of my tyethes in Kerry, at cxliiij^{li} ster: which at Easter, 1636, they haue held three yeares at that Rent; but in regard of the sutes and Recoveries, that Berisford, Contelon, & John o drea haue had against them as vickeres, I haue been contented bothe for the tyme past, & for & vntill Easter next to abate them 24^{li} a year, of their former Rent of 144^{li}, and to reduce their Rent to cxx^{li} ster: & from may forward, it is my choice either to continew them my tennants at 120^{li} ster: for the remayn of their leas or to surrender it, at my election, as apereth vnder their and my hand: But, howsoever, at May next they ar to pay me cxxxviij^{li} ster: over & above 40^{li} that James Kneied lately paid for me to dermott dingle, with whome it yet remaynes to my vse.

16. My lo. Rannelaghe delivered this day thobligacon canceld, wherin I as his suertie, was bound in 2000^{li}, to pay the Lo.

chichester one thowsand pounds ster: the 20th day of this present moneth; which bond canceld I haue with me.

15. The witnesses sent for by process owt of the Castle-chamber, as Mr david crosbie, Andrews of Adart, & others, were this daie exāied by Sir Ja ware & other the Comissioners in dublin, for his Maty, towching Atkins his Imprisonment and the lease of his tythes, made to dermott dingle; and the 24 of March the L. Bp of Kerry was also exāied in Dublin.

15. I this daie enterteigned into my service vppon the comendacons of the Ladie offaly, the L. digby, and my servant Tho. Badnedg, at xli ster: wages per annum, John Edowe: As also Thomas Langdale at the owld wages that he had when he served my 2 yonger sons.

ꝺo 16. Lent yonge Mr Macknemarro, at his & John Bowrkes instance, vli ster: gratis on his bill for repayment.

18 ꝺo. I paid Mr Thomas Hogan, of yoghallarra, in the county of the crosse of Tiperary, for half a quarter & the 5th part of one other half quarter of the plowland of Brobliglass (?) vli; and haue given order to my servant John Bowrck other xvijli. iiijs ster: for the absolute purchaze of those lands (now in the possession of my tennant Thomas page), when Tho. Hogan, & cnogher Mc Breen, Mc Knocher, of carney in the county of Tiperary, ffreeholder of those lands, shall perfect their deed in ffee simple to me & my heires for Ever.

18 ꝺo. vppon John Leas surrender of the lease I made dean John prendergaste, of the parsonadg and vickaridge of Ardfynnan at 9li per annum, for 31 yeares, wherof abowt 4 yeares ar now vnspent; and Arthure Gwyn, clearck, having recovered the vickaridge from him moste contrarie to lawe, in those respects I made John Lease a new lease of the parsonadg onely for 44 yeares, from our Lady day, 1636, at xli per annum, and all

proxies & chardges ordenary & extraordenary, and reserving also the presentacon of the vickaridg to me and my heires, with 10li ster: Rent per annum *de claro.*

19. John Butler offers me but lxli per annum for the Rectories of Kironan [and] Kilgraunt.

20. This morning in the gallery of the castle, when the Lorde Deputy and councell were ready to goe to christchurch, his Lop singled out the L. Rannelagh to the further end of the gallery; with whome he held a sharpe and Lardge discowrse in dislyke of the draught of the conveighance for securing 6000li Lands on my son Dongarvan, of which thevening before, the Mr of the Rolles, & Sir Georg Ratcliff held a lardg debate with me, and I had taken tyme till the 22 of this moneth to Consider of the alteracons and addicons which they then had propownded vnto me; but before that tyme, or that I had delivered my resolucon, his lop had this rough passadg with the Lo. Rannelagh. And the lyke that night after supper in the castle, with my Son dongarvan. All in dislyke, that I did not at the first mocon condescend to sondrie extravagant demaunds not menconed within our articles, I having formerly of my own accorde, without any mocon from them, chardged my lands with porcons for dongarvans daughters, & cheef Rents owt of my 4 yonger sons estates to my heir.

22 do. This day the Lo. of Rannelagh, the L. cheef Justice of the Comon place [= pleas], Sir Georg Ratcliff and my self mett at my howse, & held a lardge discourse how to agree vppon the conveighance of my whole estate in Ireland to my ffive sons, and how to give content to the displeased Lo. deputy and his great favoryte Sir Georg Ratcliff; whome to content, I was constreyned (over and above what I had articled with them for) to yeald to chardg my lands assured to Dongarvan, if he should dy

without a son, with 10000^{li} ster: for a marriadg porcon for his eldest daughter, and 5000^{li} for every yonger daughter; Lewis to paie my heir 40 marks cheef Rent, Roger & ffrances 20 a peec cheef Rent.

23. I sent by W^{m} ffitz olliver Terry to Sir Randall cleyton, to present, as a token from me to his Lady, a dozen of faier silver Trencher plates, with his own, & her armes engraven on every of them, they weighing 123 ownces; which at v^{s}. 7^{d} ster: the ownce amounted vnto 34^{li}. 10^{s}. 6^{d}; and for graving the 12 coates of Armes xxiiij^{s}, in all 35^{li}. 14^{s}. 6^{d}.

24. I wrott to Sir W^{m} Sarsfeild to take sufficient securety according to the statute & proclamacon of W^{m} Terry ffitz olliverus to his Ma^{ts} vse, for collecting & paying into thexcheqr the moneis for licensing the Alehows keepers in the county Corke; and thervppon I being Custos Rotulorij, assigned that employment on W^{m} Terry.

24. yesterday the controversie between M^{r} Lynche & [*blank*] being at heering at the councell table, S[erieant] cattulyne & M^{r} pluncket moved that the possession being to be taken from Lynche (who was in his mynorety,) Then he might when hee came to adge, haue incerted in thordre of the Table to try his Tytle for the parsonadg of Rathaske, when he should come to full adge; which the Lo. Deputy publicquely denyed, alledging that it was the case of the Lo. Threasurer heer present; ffor M^{r} Quyn having by order of this table recovered from his Lo^{p} a parsonadge [In margin, "Mortelstown," and Lord Cork's son writes below "Strange."—G.] & some vickaridges, His lo^{p} entending to try his tytle (after the possession at this Table was ordered against him) sued forth his wryts against Guyn out·of excheqr, wherof Quyn complayninge vnto me, I prohibited his lo^{p}, requiring him, in reguard his Ma^{ty} had by speciall lettres

comaunded that all tytles which concerned the lyvings of the church should onely be heard and determyned at this Table, that his Lo^p should not in any other court be proceeded in: And therfore as I haue Inhibited his Lo^p: soe do I him. My Lo. Rannela present.

25 ❧. This daie I wrott vnto M^r walley to paie vnto W^m Somers, secretary to the Lo. Rannelaghes 1200^li ster:; wherof 200^li is for my private vse, thother Thowsand pounds is to repay Serieant cattulyne, the 16 of the next moneth; which the L. Rannelagh borrowed of him to pay the lo. chichester, and for which as his suerty I stand bownd with him: ffor this 1000^li, I haue the L. Rannelaghes bill to repay it me at my will and pleasure, 500^li ster: thereof which I lend him gratis. Thother 500^li I was in May next by my bill to pay M^r Edward dowdall for the debt of Sir Hardress waller, which the Lo. Rannallaghes hath dischardged for me.

27 ❧. I cleered with M^r Kinge of the Colledg, an owlde demaund for 24 yeares proxes, at vj^s. viij^d ster: per annum, which his father, the L. B[icshop] of Elyphyn, made for my Impropriate Rectory of Killuckell, in the County of Roscoman, and gave him my direction to my now tennant therof, M^r Randall Aldersie, to paie him the proxes heerafter yearly, as it should grow due; as also the vj^li for & in dischardge of all arrears of proxes for and vntill Michas laste, with promise to give M^r Aldersie abatement therof owt of his rent for vj^li.

27. I sould to ffranck ffookes and M^r Colson, merchant, of Tallaghe, 50 tons of Barr yron, at xij^li. x^s ster: per ton, delivered at my skales; and this day I receaved lettres from them bothe, that accordinge [to] our agreement they had paid the money to M^r George Hellyar, of Bristoll: and George Hellyars lettres that he had receaved of them 625^li ster:, which he had in his

keeping to my vse, to be disposed of as I should direct, with request that he might pay him selfe 22li ster: therout, which he saieth, he lent my son Lewis (without any order from me), when Lewis was at Bristoll; and I, 15 Aprilis, 1636, directed him to repay himself the 22li he lent Lewis, and chardged him to deliver the remayn of 603li to my Lo. of Baltinglas. 625li.

29. I sent my daie book, and my two half yeares Rentall bookes for Easter, and Michas 1635, by clement Andrews to Mr walley, with my lettres to him, and charles pyne.

29 ꝺo. I sowld vnto Mr James Nugent, of Dublin, merchant, 70 tons of barr yron, to be delivered by weight owt of the scales at my fordge door, I bearing neither chardge or other adventure, for which he is to paie me xiijli ster: the ton, amounting in all [to] 910li ster:, at my howse in Dublin, on Michas day next; ffor securing of which payment, the said James, together with Xtofer Nugent, of Robinstown, esqr, and James Barnewall, of dunbre, Esqr, stand bownd vnto me by Recognizance in 2000li ster:, acknowledged before the L. cheef Justice of his Mtie cowrt of comon pleas.

29 ꝺo. James Kneied hath acknowledged a Judgment in the cort of the comon pleas of thexcheqr for the 20li I lent him on his & his suerties bond.

Marche 1635.

5. I was this daie paide one hundreth pownds ster: by Dermott Mc carthie of canturke [kanturk], esqr, in redempcon of the mortgage of Glanbannow, made by his wife the ladie seely Brown, Thomas ffitz gerrald of Rostellan, and Richard waters to donnell oge o cahill, who assigned it vnto me, there being three yeares after redempcon; for which the firste year I was to paie a grayn of wheat, and the 2 laste yeares vjli ster:

per annum : ffor which 3 yeares I haue compounded with M^c^ ꝺo donnogh, and taken his bill for 20^li^ to be paid on Michas day next.

6 ꝺo. Me : that John mumford this daie assured me that the Rent of Rathartgett & the tythes therof ar sett by it self for 26^li^ ster : per annum, and that cannycowrt & dromkit, with the tyethes, ar sett to samuell Easte for 50^li^ a year, owt of which Rent, defalcacon is to be made to the L. chancellor for the tyethes as parcell of the Rectory of Gilton.

ꝺo 6 ꝺo. W^m^ Barber receaved this day as moneis sent and tendred vnto me by the L. chancellor and Sir Robert Loftus in performance of a decree of the chancery of thexcheqr for redemption of the mortgages of Creagh-Ewstace, the some of three thowsand one hundreth nyntie ffour pownds one shilling & nyne pence ster :, which, with one other C.^li^ ster : remayning in M^r^ Robert Kennedies hands, which also is to be paid vnto me, makes vp the full some of 3,294^li^. 1^s^. 9^d^ ster :, beinge the whole some decreed vnto me.

8. I this daie, at the instance of Henry Staines, lent gratis vppon securety of plate, wherof there is a bill of sale made in truste to W^m^ Barber to my vse by M^r^ chichester, one C.^li^ ster :, to be repaid at no tyme ; ffor after I had given order to deliver him the money he was otherwise supplyed.

ꝺo 8. I this day also lent gratis to Andrew L. Barron, of castlesteward, 50^li^ ster : in ready money, vppon his own, & Henry Stewart of Ororrogan [Errigal?], in the cownty of Tirone, esqr, their bond, to repaie it me at all S^ts^ next.

14 ꝺo. The Almightie god be ever blessed and praized, for that my daughter of dongarvan was about eight of the clock in thevening of this ffowrteenth day of Marche 1635, the sign then in scorpius, safely delivered in my howse in Dublin of her

firste childe, being a ffaier daughter; whome I beseech god to bless, with his choicest blessings, and that her parents and ffrends may reap happiness and muche comfort in her: *Shee was Xtñed the vij^th^ day of the moneth of Aprill*, 1636, *and named ffrances, the L. deputie wentworth being god father, my daughter the cowntess of Kildare and the la: Kate Jones godmothers.*

17. Serieant Ewstace paid me 24^li^ ster: for vj yeares arrears of Rochestown in creagh Ewstace.

17. This daie Nurse clement being this daie returned home from Dublin, I paid her xlv^s^ ster:, that she saieth my son Roger borrowed of her, before he began his fforreign travels.

17. I gaue my servant John Travers v^li^ ster:, and licensed Tibbott M^c^ Jonyn to goe abowt his own lands into connaght, with my lettres to Sir Henry Bingham in his favor, & v^s^ in his purse.

17. This day Serieant Ewstace, by his servant, sent me an acquittance all wrytten with his own hande, and 24^li^ ster: for 6 yeares arrear of Rochestown in creEwstace at iiij^li^ per annum, viz., begining for and at Michas, 1630, and ending for and at Michas, 1635: with his money I receaved, and retorned him thacquittance signed.

17. christian Borr sent to my howse a hogshead of white wyne, for that I gaue him exchandge at Lismoor of 700^li^, for his occations in Mounster; which vppon notice of my payment for him there 300^li^ to M^r^ Hazard, and 400^li^ to M^r^ whetcombe, He repaid me at Dublin.

18 ꝺo. At the instance of owld M^r^ clearck, the civillianex, vppon his assurance that Arthure Gwyn, formerly presented vppon my lapse by his Ma^ty^ to the vickaridges of Ardfynnan, Rathronan, and vnto the parsonadge & vickaridge of Mortelstown, in the county of Tiperarie and diocesses of Lismoor, and

vppon his assurance that it was safe & lawfull for me being patron to present, ffor that Arthure Gwyn had since his admittance to those livings, receaved, and been admitted and Indented to the Treasureship of Lismoor, I vppon these his assurances, presented thervnto all the vickaridges [to] John Healehy, clerk, M^{r} of Artes, the 12 of this moneth. But vnto the parsonadg of Mortelstown, for that I know it to be Impropriated, I would not present least I should conclude my own right.

18. John Stiles that hath but one hande, this day made known vnto me that abowt Xtmas laste he was present in cashell when a silver sallet dishe of myne, stollen from Lismoor, was by one W^{m} Bell, a glover in cashell, sowld to Richard Conwaie of the same, merchant, and that Ned Shepheard, the Smythe of yoghals son, sent the dishe from capoquin to Bels wife. M^{r} Haly, agent for the Town of Cashell and brother to doctor Haly, hath promised me to examen this matter, and to give me a speedie accompt heer of.

❧ 19 ❧. M^{r} Nichas Loftus, by the direction of his brother Sir Addam Loftus, vicethreasurer, this day brought to my howse in Dublin (which by the condicon of his deed should haue been paid me at Lismoore) the some of ffive Thowsande and one hundreth pownds ster:, in redemption of the mortgage I had of the Mannor of Trym and Moiare in the County of meath; vppon receipt wherof, I reconveighed vnto him all the mortgage and estate I had in those mannors, as well which was made over to me, and my son Robert, as by the pattent I paste in my own name in England of the Mannor of Trym onely. And haue redelivered him all the conveighances and other wrytings which I had concerning those two Mannors, and covenanted that I and my sonnes shall at anytyme or tymes within 14 yeres make him further reassurances, at his chardges. And although I haue

been owt of my purse moste of those moneis neer ten yeares (in all which tyme I haue receaved but 636li. 10s, owt of which I haue paid the Kings Exchequer Rent, since I first was paid the rents of those mannors, being 426li per annum, being in all, that I haue receaved 636li. 10s), yet was this payment made me but sixe daies before our Ladie day, 1636, to seclude me from this next Ladie daies half yeares Rent of cxiijli ster: now soe neer at hande due vnto me; I having so longe forborn my 5,100li and been at above 20li chardges in making my assurances, and sewing owt my ffyne, & paied the Kings Rent which is 36li. 10s. 8d per annum, and at 40li chardges for sewing the pattent in England foorth in my own name for the better securing the Mannor of Trym; And, therfore, I hope God will send me, more reall dealing, & better purchazes heerafter for my son Robert Boyle to whome this was Intended. *I delivered in my studie in Dublin in a great black boxe all the deeds and ffyne of Trym and Moyare to Sir Addam Loftus his own hands the xxviijth of Marche*, 1636.

19. Sir Robert Loftus conveighed him self owt of the county of wexford into England, without the knowledge of his ffather the L. chancellor (as it is said).

19. Sir James Carroll having receaved of me in June, 1632, for his Estate in creewstace 962li ster:, did leav C.li therof in Mr Robert Kenedie his hands, to repay the lo. Mowntnorres the C.li which his lop lent Sir James on his bond, to be repaid him within 3 monethes, at the tyme he and his Lady acknowledged the ffyne to Sir Ro. Loftus for creewstace; which C.li being decreed vnto me, Mr Kenedy not having the money ready to repaie me, at his entreaty I took his bill to pay it me the laste of July next, and gaue him back his first bill, with my acquittance subscribed.

21 ❧. I haue taken in John shepheardes lease I made him the laste year, of the parsonadge of Kilmolashe for xj yeares at the rent of 48^{li} ster:, and haue now devised vnto him bothe in one lease; Kilmolash, which consisteth of two thirde [*torn*] of all tythes, Etc, and the parsonadg of Affane, which devi[de]th a moiety with the vickar, so as the parson hath but one halfe of all the glebe and tyethes in generall, for 32^{li} per annum, so as his entier rent is 80^{li} ster: for boath. *Nota:* that till I leased Kilmolash to John Shepheard it yealded me but 17^{li}; and for Affane, ensign croker paid me hetherto but 18^{li}, soe I encreased my Rent in bothe 45^{li} per annum.

❧ 21 ❧. This daie I cleered all accomptes and demaunds from the begining, till this daie, between the L. of Baltinglas and my selfe, and haue paste generall Releases each to other for all demaunds whatsoever (except my one C.^{li} ster:, which I lent him on his own, his son and heires, & James Lowman their bonds) and I haue paid him 826^{li} ster: ffor the leas which I promised to make him of the howses adioyning to my dwelling howse in Dublin, and the shopp[s] vnder my gallery for 200 yeares, for the rent of a pair of Kiddlether gloves; And in this man[ner] he paid me 200^{li} for ffive yeares Rent ended at michas last at 40^{li} ster: Paid owt of vske and merreval the bond remayning with me for one C.^{li} therof: Thother C.^{li} is included as part of the 826^{li} I paie him for his interest of the howses & shoppes. And I also released vnto [21.] The L. of Baltinglas all my Right & mortgage which I had by any conveighance from his Lo^{p}, Sir Robert, Sir Edward Loftus, Randall Bruerton, and M^{r} Nichas whyte, in the Abbey and parsonadge of Baltinglas, excepting to me and my heires, my Inheritance in the Townes & Lands of wasterstown & newhaies, neer Kilkullen bridge, and in the Town & Lands and tyethes of Canny-

cowrt, dromkit, & Rathargett, all which ar parcels of thabbey of Baltinglasse.

22. M^r^ Robert Kennedy, by the direction and in the presence of Sir James carroll, did this day promise me in my gallery, that he would conveigh & Releas vnto me, the Townes of wasters-town & newhaies, neer the bridge, which ar parcels of Thabbey of Baltinglas, and wherof the good pattent was paste in truste to him and M^r^ John King deceased, for & to the vse of Sir James carroll; who with his Ladie, M^r^ Kennedy, & his wyffe, ar to pass me a ffyne therof the next tearm.

22. My noble frend david Lo. Roch, viscount ffermoy, died at Castletown.

22. This daie my lo. deputie departed Dublin to his new bwylding neer the Nasse & returned the 26 of this moneth; and the 27, being the coronacon, he ffeasted all the councell.

23. The Rectory and vickaridge of Kilbolane, being bothe impropriate to thabbey of Molannae, and bothe graunted to me, & my heires, by lettres pattents, I this day disappropriated the said vickaridge, by my making a presentacon therof to M^r^ Richard Jermyn, a M^r^ of Artes, a good preacher, and my son, Lord of Broghils, chaplyn; whome I haue now presented to that vicaridge.

29. I appointed M^r^ Vigors (whome the B^p^ of corke vniustly presented to the impropriated vickaridges of ffermoy,) to serve the cures there, till my comyng home, and then in regard he had submitted himself to myne own order, I would deal frendly with him.

29 ❧. In november, 1634, I made John M^c^ ffedmond a lease in Revercon after his mothers death of the ploughland of ballykenealy for 5000 yeares, if he & theires males of his boddy should so long live, at a mark a year Rent, a horseman, sute of

court & mill; condiconally that if he fayled to paie me at Lismoor on May daie, 1636, clxx^{li} ster: the lease to be voyde. now this day he cam vnto me to Dublin, and brought me the lease I made him, to surrender it vnto me, ffor that he was not able to provide the 170^{li} to paie me on May day next, whervppon I haue endorsed vnder my hand vppon his lease, that I will make him a new leas lyke to this, paying me from his mothers death xvij^{li}. xiij^{s}. iiij^{d} ster: till he pay me 170^{li}, and afterwards but a mark. Etc.

30 ❧. This daie Sir James carroll made vp thaccompt between me and M^{rs} potts, (her husband being sick), for the sixe yeares arrears of newabbey, Nichelstown, westerstown, & Newhaies, at xiij^{li}. xv^{s} per annum; and there appeered to be due vnto me by Edward potts (over and above vj^{li}. xiij^{s}. iiij^{d} paid to Luke Nightingales man to my vse), the some of 75^{li}. 16^{s}. 8^{d} ster:, for and vntill Michas, 1635, besides what is due to me for this Easter Rent for wasterstown & Newhayes, which ar none of the lands of creewstace, nor decreed to Sir Robert Loftus, but ar parcels of the possessions of thabbey of Baltinglas, and sould to me & my heires by Sir James Carroll & M^{r} Robt. Keniedy: of which accompt, so made vp by Sir James, I hauve one coppie vnder his hand, and M^{rs} pottes hathe another to carry to her husbande.

❧ 30. wheras the castletown & lands of Ballynecargie in carbry, in the cowntie of corke, are in mortgage to me for lx^{li} ster:, I haue this day lent Rannell oge Hurly 20^{li} ster: more, which by his bill he is to repaie me, (or vnto Augustine Atkins at Bandonbridge to my vse.), or els to take in his former deed of mortgage, and to make me a new deed, including the 20^{li} he now borrowed of me, and therby raising the former mortgage to 80^{li}, and encreasing his rent from vj^{li} to viij^{li} per annum.

30 ❧. Lent murtoge M^c danyell o Bryen on Ballymoylen v^li and the laste of this moneth other xij^li. x^s ster: ; so as there is vnpaid but xij^li. x^s of the ffowr skoar pownds for John Bowrck to paie, for the lease, and mortgage of the plowland of Ballymoylen in dowarra; which xij^li. x^s I haue wrytten to John Bowrck, by M^r Bryen, to pay him on May day next, when the wrytings & possession shalbe given vp to him to my vse.

❧ 30. This laste daie of Marche 1636, at the great and often inpportuneties of my son dongarvan, and my cozen Sir W^m parsons, I was after many denyalls induced to Sign and seale an acknowledgment for the receipt of 2000^li ster: from Sir Addam Loftus, according [to] the condicon of a deed Indented, bearing date the 12 of November 1627, wherby the Mannor of Trym & Moyare, in the county of Meath, were by Sir Addam & his ffeoffes mortgaged to me and my ffeoffees in truste to me for lyffe, and after my decease for and to thvse of my son Robert Boyle, & to the firste issue male of his boddie, with other remaynder; which Release and acknowledgment was drawn vp (by M^r Bysse, Recorder of Dublin, and engrossed in part by my servant Vincent Boyse, and bears date the ffirste day of Auguste 1630, as by the true coppie therof, endorsed with the handwryting of Sir W^m parsons remayning amongst my papers appeereth. But the trueth is, I receaved no money of this 2000^li vntil the 19^th day of this present Marche, when I was paid by M^r Nichas Loftus, in two payments, 5100^li ster: in dischardg of all my estate & Mortgage which I had in the said Mannors of Trym and Moiare. And therfore in regard [of] this Release now antedated above ffive yeares before I perfected it in such vnwilling a manner, as my son, & Sir W^m parsons can witnes I did it; Sir W^m parsons hath sworne and given me his hand and ffaith not to deliver it out of his own hands & safe custody vntill

Sir Gerrard Lowther return to Dublin, and advize me [that] there can come no question or danger vnto me by satisfying this importunetie of the M^r^ of the wardes, & dongarvan.

31. This night the Lo. deputies young son by this Ladie, died in the Castle of Dublin, and I with many others, Lords, attended his ffvnerall in christchurch, Dublin, the Sondaie, in the evening following, beinge 3 Aprilis, 1636.

Aprill 1636.

2. I cleered thaccompt between the Lo. Calfeild and my self, for the rent of the Skiddies castle in corke, wherin the Kings mvnicon is kept, and gaue him my acquittance for xxvj^li^. v^s^ ster: for the rent therof vntill Michas 1634; and Thomas Tallis, late clearck of the mvnicons vnder his Lo^p^, brought me his bill to paie me the money, so soon as his Lo^p^ hath allowance therof in his accompt from his Maty; And Sir John Burlacie owes me also one year and a halfes Rent at our Ladie [day] last 1635, being xv^li^ ir.

2. Given Sir Henry Lee 14 yardes delivered of mingled coloured ffrize, made by page at Tallagh for a sute for my selfe, which coste me v^s^ a yarde.

2. I haue this day written to M^r^ walley to supply my nephue, John Boyle, vppon sight, with 120^li^ ster:, vppon his bill to repay it me on all St^s^ day next, which is to pay the Lady Maynard, who lent him soe muche money, vppon his own, Sir John Brown, Hodge power, and other yonge suerties bonds, to paie for the ffarm in castle Lyons, which he bought for Stephen Crowe, who fayled him therin.

2. This day M^r^ Robert Kennedy returned me the deed signed and sealed by him, by direction of Sir James Carroll, of wasters-town and Newhayes, neer Kilcullen Bridg, in the county of

Kildare, parcell of the possessions of thabbey of Baltinglas, which he as ffeoffee and pattentee in truste for Sir James, made over to the L. Rannelaghe for and to thvse of me and my heires for ever: this land I give to my son Robert and his first son, Etc, as Rathargett, cannycort, dromkit ar already conveighed to him and his heires, with other remainders and vses dec[lared].

4. This daie my servant W^m^ Barber by my order delivered M^r^ walter white his Ma^ts^ late receavor 500^li^ of myne in gowlde, vppon his noate to repaie it me the vj^th^ of this moneth; which money I so lent and delivered him at thentreatie of Sir James Carroll to make a tendre of to the Lo. of Baltinglas in redemption of the Rectory of Baltinglas, for form sake; for it will not be accepted of. *And M^r^ walter white brought me back my* 500^li^ *in golde the* 6 *of this moneth; whervppon I returned him his bill.*

5. This daie the Lo. deputie satt in the starrchamber, his lo^p^ having laste Sondaie morning, being the Third of this moneth, sent for me out of the with drawing chamber into the gallery, where he first desired me to speak to my daughter Dongarvan (in regard of the death of his yongest son) to defer the Xtening of her daughter till thursday following. And after towld me, that the Kings attorney would, on the tuesday following, move for publication of the witnesses which had been exāied between the King & me, & for a day of heering: And this, being the day, I attended his L[ordship] in the gallery before he went to the court, & put [him] in mynde of his promise and agreement made to and with me the 30^th^ of october laste; when I delivered him secretarie windebancks lettres signefying his Ma^ts^ pleasure that when all witnesses were exāied, his L[ordship] should make a true relacon of the State of the Cawse, and licens me to goe over to the Kinge therwith. And that in the mean [time] his Lo^p^ would not putt pen to paper, or wryte any thing to his Ma^ty^, or

any other, in any thing concerning me, or my cawse, and vrged my promise, to vse the lyke forbearrance of wryting, or other solicitacons, which I had performed. And that now a speedy daie of heering, should be moved for and assigned, before suche relacon was made to his Ma^{ty}, (considering what had past between his Lo^{p} and the Lo. Rannelagh in this cawse) semed vearie sodden, and moste strandge vnto me. His Lo^{p} thervppon acknowledged all I had said to be true, and that according to his promise he had not since wrytten any thing concerning me, or my cawse, but yet he receaved answer of former lettres he had wrytten to his Ma^{ty} heerin; and had power to proceed, or to stay all further proceeding againste me in the starchamber; and that if it should be brought to any publicque heering, yt should be thorogh my own wilfulness and defalt, that would never be ruled or advized by him, who had been, and would be the beste frend I had. But heard, or otherwise ended, it should be, before he went into England, that he might give his Ma^{ty} an accompt therof at his arrivall at court. And that he would call 3 of my best frends, the lo. of Rannelagh, Sir W^{m} parsons & Sir Gerrard Lowther, & he the M^{r} of the Rolles & Sir George Ratcliff, and if they all did not make it appeer vnto me that I deserved censure, I should be free.

5. vppon M^{r} attorneis motion for publicacon of the witnesses exãied in the starchamber sute between his ma^{ty} and me, I freely consented to present publicacon for soe much as concerned my particuler, so it might be no preiudice to thother two defendants, viz, The L. Bicshop of Corke, and dermott Dingle; but to haue so sodden a heering, as the Tuesday ffortnight next following, viz, the 25th of this moneth being St Marckes daye, I did not consent vnto, alledging the tyme was to shorte; yet the Lo. deputie ordered that peremptorery to be the day for heering.

8. I delivered M^r^ W^m^ Supples old Deed of his lands, made by Robert ffitz stephen, the Conquerer, vnto phillip de Capella, ancestor to W^m^ Supple, to be redelivered him by Sir peercie Smyth ; for which I haue his note of Receipt.

10. I lent M^r^ walter mavnsfeld, of Ballymvltena, 20^s^ ster.

11. I gave M^r^ Sambedg v^li^, and to M^r^ Marten v^li^, and to M^r^ polliexfen v^li^, and to M^r^ Stoughton vij^li^. vj^s^. iiij^d^ for coppies of deposicons in my sute in the starrchamber.

20 15. I having lent gratis, the 5 of november laste, one C.^li^ ster: to the lo. of Baltinglas on his own, his son and heir, & James Lowmans bond, which is yet owinge vnto me; And wheras I had 620^li^ of myne resting in M^r^ George Hellyar of Bristolls hands, as soe muche moneis of myne paid him to my vse, by Rowland colston, for 50 tons of Barr Iron he bought of [22.] me for 625^li^, I now assigned the said Helliar vppon my lettres to pay 603^li^ to the lo. of Baltinglas, and to reserv to himself the remayn of xxj^li^ in satisfaction of soe much money which he affirmes he lent to my son Lewis ; and vppon the L. of Baltinglasses, his sons, and M^r^ Lowmans statute, as also vppon thassignment of a Recognezance of [*blank*] of Sir W^m^ Hull & our [*illegible*] from the L. of Baltinglas to me for securing me of the payment of eight hundreth and ten pounds ster: on the second day of november, 1637, I gaue his Lo^ps^ bylls of exchandge to recav of George Hellyar 603^li^, his bond wherby he owed me the C.^li^ I lent him, and xl^s^ in money to pay for the chardges of the statute staple, as M^r^ Lowman said. [In margin by Lord Cork's son—"*Sir W^m^ Hulls Recognezance due to the Lord Baltinglas by him assigned my father.*"—G.]

15. I freely bestowed on M^r^ Thomas Lyttle, one of the secretaries to the L. deputy, ffive warrants of full paie due, amounting vnto 205^li^ ster:, which was due vnto me ffor the

ffees of the Constable and warders of Dongarvan, as by the warrants of the Lo. Grandizon & the L. ffalckland and the Lo. dockwaies accompt made vp, being Threasurer at warres, vnder his hand appeared.

15. I this daie in presence of John Meers, Tho. Badnedg, Thomas Hinson, and others, accompted with samuell Easte for my arrears by him due owt of canneycowrt and dromkit; which at 14^{li} per annum, he acknowledged to haue had 5 yeares, and to be owing vnto me for that tyme 70^{li} ster:, which he desirred me to give him tyme for till next Midsomer, which I desired; And then I delivered John Meers, M^{r} Robert Kennedies deed to the Lo. Rannelagh to my vse in truste, of the Townes of westerstown, and newhaies, & his Lo^{ps} lettre of attorney for J[ohn] Meers to deliver, & possession to patrick St Lawrenc to his Lo^{ps} vse, who is to bring them perfected vnto me; but patrick refuzed, & it was delivered to davyd Gibbon.

17. The 17 [of Marche, inserted overhead.—G.] being St. patricks daie, 1635, my sons Lewis and Roger (who embarcqued at dublin, with their sister Goring, and after they had the honnor to kiss the Royall hands of the Kinge & queen) and obteyned his Ma^{ts} licens, and pasport to travaile into fforeign Kingdomes, they both with their Tutor departed London, and the 20th of this moneth arrived (God be ever praised) at deep [Dieppe], in ffrance, whence they ar (god guiding them) to travaile to paris, and thence to their studies at Geneva, where I beseech thalmightie to bless & prosper them.

17. This day being Easter day, 1636, I receaved againe into my service [*blank*] Sowthwick to be my Steward, at 20^{li} wages. *They came to London the seconde of March, and departed thence the xvij of Marche*, 1635, *their diett in that tyme came* [*to*] 34^{li} iiij^{s} *ster.*

20. I receaved letters from Sir Robert parckhurste, of

London, that he had receaved for me in London from Xtofer croker, of Lismoor, one thowsand pownds ster: (as part of 2400li he owes me); And from my cozen Mr Thomas Burte, other cc li, in all 1200li; wherof he hath paid by my order to my servant Thomas Badnedg 300li, to Mr Macrobus 230li, to Mr James walshe of waterford one C.li, in all 630li, so rests of myne in his hands 570li, towards the payment of one thowsand pounds to Sir John Jephson; which I vndertook to paie him for the debt of Sir peercie Smyth.

20. My cozen Burtes lettres, which I this day receaved, give me notice that of the 2500li he owes me by bond that he hath paid therof for my vse to Sir Robert parckhurste of London 200li, and that vppon my lettres he hathe also delivered to my ꝏ nephue Boyle Smithe other 40li, which 40li Sir peercie Smythe is to repaie me, for that at his request I gaue order to haue it so paid his brother, to supply him withall.

20. Mr James walsh of waterford, vppon my lettres to Sir Robert parckhurste, receaved from him of my moneis one C.li ster:, which by his lettres he hathe promised to repay me in Dublin next Easter term; *which he performed*, Etc.

20 ꝏ. This daie vppon capn charles prices lettres to Randall Aldersie to know whether I would any longer keep the 440li due to him by my bill the xj of June next, which I refuzing, I gaue Wm barber (though he had not my bill) [order] to paie the 400li with soe muche of thvse money as was due from the xjth of June vntill this day, vnto Mr Randall Aldersey, for and to the vse of capn price, vppon his acquittance, and vndertaking to procure my said bill. And at my motion Mr Aldersey delivered over the money to the Lo. Digbye vppon his bond, and on the lyke condicons that I held it, (for his Lop to redeem therwith the Mannor of Lex from Mr Aylmer); for repayment of which

money, I stand engaged with the Lo. digby, as his suerty, by my vndertaking vnder my hand endorsed on the said bond, that if his Lo^p^ faile to paie it, then I will.

23. Thevening of this daie M^r^ Georg Carr, secretary to my Lo. Deputy [desired me] to deliver vnto Sir W^m^ Rives certen wrytings, viz, the deed of Sir James ffullerton, of the colledg of yoghall, my coppie of thoffice for the presentacon; The lettres of attorney to Sir Laurence parsons, and my lettres pattents of the said presentacons; which 4 wrytings I sent him by Badnedg and Hinson, saving Sir Ja ffullerton[s] deed, which could not be fownd; and for the rest I haue Sir W^ms^ receipt.

25. This St. Marcks day, the L. deputie, the M^r^ of the Rolles, & Sir George Ratcliff, by his no[m]iacon, the L. Rannelagh, the M^r^ of the wardes, and the Lo. cheefe Justice of the Comon pleas, whome the L. deputy nominated to Joyn with him, and thother 2 as my best frends; had a private meeting in the castle about my starr chamber busines, and spent tyme in debating therof from 9 in the morning till 2 in thafternoon, and in thend gave me tyme till the 27 of this moneth to consider what I would doe; and if that day I did not resolv him His lo^p^ would haue the cawse to be publicquely heard in the castle chamber, the day following.

27. This daie being designed for me to deliver my resolucon to the L. Deputie, I attended him vppon the Tarras between the 2 towers of the Castle, where after two howres private discours, in relating my own Innocencie and cleernes from the crymes exprest in the starchamber bill, I concluded, that as I had formerly left the marraidge of my son and heir to his disposall, and that my lo. clifford in his laste lettres had advized me to referr my selfe and cawse to his Lo^p^, and that nothing did so much harme me as the suspicon I had of his Lop^s^ good affection

towards me, I would therfore wholy submitt my selfe, and cawse, to his Lo^p^ own doom, who best knew my Integrety and shewed my self confident in his former promises that he would deale nobly in the conclusion with mee, & as he had protested, prove my best ffrend in the shutting vp of this matter. His lo^p^ was also moved by me, to declare vnto his Ma^ty^ how free I was from the ffforgery of putting the colledge seale to my deed, and that the deed was firste read, exāied, and consented vnto by the warden, fellows & ordenarie and patron in the chapter howse in yoghall, and that it was then agreed, that the ordenary, patron, & warden, should bring their seales with them about St. James tyde, and meet at Sir Geffrey ffentons hows in dublin, & then & there seale it; which was performed accordingly. To which his Lo^p^ answer was, that he would not for a worlde do that, but that the bill in the starchamber, and all the proceedings should be taken from the ffyle, & never after rise vp in Judgment to preiudice me in honnor or reputacon, or my posterety, and that in his relacon, he would make therof to his Ma^ty^, he would slyde by that part, without towching vppon it. But for my referring it soly to himself, he said it was to[o] great a busines for him to vndertake, neither would he take it wholy by & soly vppon himselfe. But he would haue a conferrence presently with those ffive persons that first assisted him in the private heering therof, & thervppon willed Bentely, the purcevant, to call them; and so dismissed me.

28. This day he had a new conferrence with the Lord of Rannelagh alone, and aggravated those crymes soe vniustely laid againste me in the starr chamber bill, asking him what I said to the payment of the 15000^li^, that in their former private debate, his lo^p^ thought fitt to impose vppon me, for the mean proffits of the colledg and livings therof, & thoffences wherwith I stood

chardged ; He (as he related it vnto me) answered, that himself, the M^r^ of the wardes, and Sir Gerrard Lowther, Lo. cheef Justice of the Comon pleas, when they lefte his lo^p^, fownde me in the Gallery, and he being enforced to be the reporter therof, towld me that his lo^p^ thought it fytt, to impose 15000^li^ fyne vppon me, and that he would be a sutor to his Ma^ty^ that soe all things might be cleered, and that I might haue the colledg howse, gardens, and grownds to me, and my heires for ever. And what answer made the L. of corke thervnto, said the L. deputy ; ffaith he said onely, quoth Rannellagh, that then if it were soe, he hoped your Lo^p^ would give him 15 yeares to pay it in, and that he would goe home, and drynck a cup of sack to wash awaie the care therof; And thervppon your L[ordship] the Lord deputy cam owt vppon vs, which brake awf our further discowrse, and he wayted vppon you into the councell chamber to sitt vppon the comission of defective tytles. Then he prest Rannelagh to know what I would offer his Ma^ty^ to be freed from all those trowbles and demaunds : He vowed (as the trueth was) that he never heard me enclyned to offer any thing, for that I stood vppon my own Innocencie, and Justefication. Well, said the L. deputy, if his Ma^ty^ accept of 15000^li^ from him, my L. of Corke will save other 15000^li^, that by censure shalbe imposed vppon him ; and if I shall not haue his resolucon by too morrow morninge, I will send to his Mat^ts^ learned Councell to be reddy ✍ and prepared againste Monday morning, & then the cawse shalbe heard in Court & censured. And that night, the L. prymate came vnto me, and acquainted me with the lyke discourse had with his L[ordship].

29. This night my daughter Dongarvan fell sick, and the next day, being the laste of this moneth, the Small pockes brake owt vppon her.

29. This daie after I had considered with my self the dangers approching, and who should be my Judges, and that my Lo. deputie not onely had with vehemence deeply protested to the Lo. Rannelagh, the M^r^ of the wardes, to my son Dongarvan, as also vnto my self, that he would censure me for fordging the deed made of the Colledg of yoghall to Sir Lawrence parsons to my vse, and ffyne me thirtie Thowsand pownds, except I sent him such an offer as was fytt for him to accept of, for the mean proffits of the colledg for 30 yeares past, which his lo^p^ vallued at 500^li^ ster a year, and for which I was iustely to be charged to his Ma^ty^ for; I sent my son Dongarvan to his Lo^p^, (ffor that when I had solie submytted my self and cawse to his own censure, and that he had refused to take it wholy on himself; but threatened me with a present heering, and censure, except I made him a ffree and voluntarie offer,) I being in this extremety, to pacefie and satisfie his lo^p^, gaue dongarvan order to tendre him ten Thowsand pounds ster, or if that would not be by him accepted, to rise my offer (rather then incense him higher,) to 15000^li^ irish; which my son did, but bothe those offers being by his lo^p^ reiceted and despised: the Cawse was againe, by the mes-
[30.] sadge of the Lo. deputy, sent me (on the laste day of this moneth,) by M^r^ George Carr, & M^r^ Thomas Lyttle, 2 of his lo^ps^ secretaries, appointed to be publicquely heard in Court, the Monday following, being the 2 of May; which, after our private heering, wherin I had manifested all my acquittals, and defences, I well know, would arme and prepare them for the moste advantageous streignes againste me, whose ruyn they maynlie endeavour. After I had by thimportuneties of my beste ffrends, the L. primate, the L. Rannelagh, the L. president of Mownster, the M^r^ of the wardes, the vicetreasurer, the L. cheef Justice Lowther, but moste of all by my son Dongarvan, who would

needs haue me rather then come to a publicque heering, yeald to offer his Lo^p^, for his Ma^ty^, 15000^li^ ster: ; (which must againste my own disposicon, I was enforced & over Ruled to doe, 2 May, 1636). And this morning when the Lo. chancellor, the Judges, and all the Lords and councell were assembled to attend the Lo. deputy to the court, and my evidences & learned councell being gon before, prepared for the heering: I was, by the M^r^ of the wardes, called into the Lo. deputies chamber, Etc.

Maye 1636.

℔ 1 ℔. This May daie, I lent gratis in ready money the iuste some of one Thousand pownds ster: to the Lorde viscount ffitz williams of Merriam, to redeem from M^r^ Alderman Jans, his Lo^ps^ lands of Symondscourt, the wa[illegible]ren, & the Rings end; without which Kyndnes of myne, he had by non payment therof, on this daie, fforfeicted all those lands to M^r^ Jans, for M^r^ dowdals children, who ar vnder age: And for my repayment therof (on the 2 of November next in my howse in Dublin) his Lo^p^, and his son and heir, haue mortgaged to my cozen, Richard parsons, esqr, his mannor of Merryyong, and are to enter into a statute staple of 2000^li^ for performing of covenants as was agreed vppon by M^r^ Burford, his councell, and M^r^ Sambedge of my councell, to whome the deeds were sealed & delivered; all being in truste, to the vse of me, and my heires.

2 ℔. This morning when my councell (with my pleadings and evidences) were gon to the court of Castlechamber, prepared for the hearing of my cawse, the L. chancellor, the Judges and councellors, being all assembled at the castle to attend the L. deputie to the court, I came into the gallery, where the Lo. chancellor in private vsed many arguments and reasons to bring me to a private composicon, rather then vnto a publicque and

present heering. Then the M^r^ of the wardes (& Sir Addam Loftus, who went firste with Sir George Ratcliff into the Lo. Deputies chamber), after some half hower spent in private with his Lo^p^, came, and called me in to his Lo^p^, & after many debates, rather then I would adventure the danger of a censure, which was sharply, and heavely thretned, I condescended to agree to all that my Lo[rd] had of himself propounded, and because he would conclude nothing positively, except it did first proceed, as an offer of my own, therby to haue no ranclingiths [ranklings?] against my selfe; the M^r^ of the wardes in my name and presence, did for me say, I would give his Ma^ty^ ffifteen Thowsand pounds ster. The daies after som debate were agreed vppon to be there in ade, viz.

☙ 2 ☙. In margin by Lord Cork's son—"*A Relation of the Lord wentworth's proceedings against my father in the star chamber.*"—G.] I am to paie to his Ma^ty^ for my Redempcon owt of the Court of castle chamber (though my Innocencie and Integretie be as cleer as the son at high noon), and that my own conscience neither dooth, nor can accuse me of any wilfull cryme or abuse worth any censure, yet to prevent censure, I haue yelded to paie the King 5000 ^li^ in hand, 5000^li^ more on Midsomer day, 1637, and thother 5000^li^, to make my laste payment, on Midsomer day, 1638, in all ffyfteen Thowsand pownds ster:, ffor which ffyne, or rather high Ransome, thus vndeservedly imposed vppon me, god forgive the L. deputy & his great councellor, Sir Georg Ratcliff; yet as god shall enhable me, I will by his grace, paie it freely and willinglie for that it is to come to my good and graceows King, and Master, for whose service I would moste readely sacrefice lyffe & estate. And my sowle assures me soe fully of his Ma^ty^ Religeowsnes & Justice, that if he were rightly enformed how vnderservedly

this mighty ffyne is thus drawn from me, he would not take one penney therof.

2. His Lo[p] did then and there alsoe saie, that thinformacon in the court of Castlechamber, and all other the Records & proceedings in that cawse, should be taken from the ffyle, & be dampned, that neither my self, nor any of my posteretye should heerafter be blemisshed thereby; which whether it be or noe, I care not, ffor if the whole proceedings, proofes, and examinacons of witnesses be kept of Recorde together, the whole matter will iustefie me, and in after tymes testefie my sufferings, and vppon what proofes it was don. The L. deputy hathe alsoe promised to move his Ma[ty] (with whome he dowbts not to prevaile), to procure to me and my heires a new graunt of the colledg howse, garden, & lands thervnto belonging. But for the Rectoryes, vickaridges & tyethes I shall haue none of them, but they shalbe all made preerbative (?). And the perfideows L. B[p] of corke, my faythles & vnthanckfull kinseman, whome I haue raised from being a poor schoolmaster at Barnett, where he had but a stipend of 20[li] ster: per annum, and hath been by my onely favor advanced to all that he is now come vnto, hath by falce invencons don all this, and saieth it is *ffelix solus*.

3. By Augustine Atkins lettres he certefies me though ffrances Barnad[e] hath bought margan powldens lease (which I gratis bestowed vppon him) of Castletown, for 200[li] ster:, wherof he is to paye me the laste daie of this moneth for arrears 50[li] ster:, and for our Ladies [day] Rent, last, other 30[li], in bothe 80[li]; and that he hath so farr made vp thaccompt between me and John Turners widdow as she is at least in my debt 62[li], wherof she hath paid him for me x[li]; So between them both they owe me above one cxxx[li].

☙ 3. This daie I lent gratis to M[r] James plunckett, of

donsoghly, 200li ster:, repaiable at all Sts next, vppon his own, his sons, & Mr pallices bonds; which money I lent freely to preserve his lands of dobber redeemable this day from Sir Samuell Miryart, which if I had not lent him in ready money this day 200li ster: had been forfeicted. *Which* 200li *he repaid the Mr of the wardes for me, who by himself or by my servant Thomas Hinson delivered those* cclli *to Mr Nichas Loftus, of whome I borrowed it.*

3. I sent by Hinson to Mr pollexfen, Mr Marten & Mr Sambedg vjli ster: in goold, viz., two peeces to each of them for their standinge ffees for this Easter tearm. And I paid Mr collyns ijli ster: for 2 Knitt sylke wastcoats for my somer wearings.

6 ꝺo. This day I delivered Mr wiseman, solicitor for thearle of Kildare, in the presence of Sir Addam Loftus, those 3 deeds, and those three Recoveries towching castletown, Moylagh, which the L. Justice Lowther & the L. cheef Barron wrote vnto me to send them: To thend thearles councell might prepare and consider of them before the deeds were given vp to those Judges, that were made Referrences by the L. deputie, grownded on his Matys lettres in the behalfe of the Cowntess of Tirconnell; which deeds and Recoveries he the day following returned vnto me; and the 16 I sent them by Jo. Eddow with Mr Nichas Barnewall and his Countess to the L. Justice Lowther.

9 ꝺo. I this daie paid the Lo. Bicshop of Corke 150li ster: in dischardg of all mean proffits, Rents, and arrears demaundable by him owt of Kilbeg, Kilbrogan, and Knockbrogan rout, three plowlands, parcell of the possessions of the temporalties of the Bicshoprick of corke, demised by the Bp, dean, and chapter to Edward Beecher in Ao 1607, for lxj yeares at iijli ster: per

annum; which lease I purchazed for 500li ster. And the now Bicshop seeking to overthrow & avoyde my said lease, for that Bp Lyons was onely consecrated Bicshop of Roscarbry, and but comendatory Bicshop of cork & cloyn, refuzed for to receav my Rent ffor the laste ffour yeres and a half ended at Easter, 1636, but peticoned againste me to the L. deputy; to which I answered, and he replyed, till this day we composed all demaunds of arrears, and that I should enio[y] my possession so long as he continewed Bp of Corke for this cli.

12. I sent the L. Rannalaghes lettres, which he wrote to Sir John Jephson (with my advice) in answer of his proposicon for the sale vnto me of the ffee simple of Moallo, and the rent beeves of carby for 8000li; which lettres were by me this day delivered to my tennant Mr Jessop, of Ballyknock, to be lefte at Sir Jo[hns] Lodging at a gonmakers ner the turning stile in Holborn.

13 do. Thomas fforan shewed me this daie a coppie of a deed of Ballyhob, neer Broghill, made by Ellorne & Ulick o Keeff her son, wherby they mortgaged it to Redmond ffitz gerald for a C. cowes. and assureth me that Sir Wm hath the orrigenall deed, which I must gett from him, to entitle the King by do thattainder of Redmond.

13. This daie Sir John Bowen and his Ladie, with Mr Marten, their learned councell, paid me one hundreth pounds ster:; ffor which I paste vnto them all my rights in the owld castle & lands of Rosbranagh, neer Athy, in the county of Kildare, & the queens county, and delivered vp vnto them the deed that Henry Staines paste me therof, with warrantize in the deed I paste them therof; with warrantize againste me, my heires and assignes, and all clayming vnder me or my Right; and no other right or tytle whatsoever.

14 do. This day the Mr of the wardes, the Lo. cheef Justice

of the cowrt of comon pleas, the M^r^ of the Rolles, Sir George Ratcliff, M^r^ Richard Lowther, solicitor for the Lorde clyfford, M^r^ Sambedg, the councellor that assisted in drawing vp the conveighances for setling the greatest parts of my lands and Inheritance vppon my ffive sons (whome I beseech god to bless therwith), mett in my gallery, where (as I was advised by my learned councell) I firste perfected a deed of Revocation; then Sir W^m^ parsons, in the presence of them all present, paid me iij^li^ in golde, as a consideracon to make him a bargayn & sale of all my said lands for two yeres to himself, Sir W^m^ ffenton, Sir peercie Smyth, and Sir John Brown, my ffeoffees in truste, which I then also perfected: Then after that was don, I perfected a third deed of Release & conveighance of the Revercon & Rents of the premises to my said ffowr ffeoffees, in the presence of those witnesses; and the M^r^ of the Rolles entred the capcon & Recoincon of those 3 deeds and subscribed them to be enrolled.

17 ꝺ. W^m^ chettle by my order paid M^r^ Thomas Casie the some of 500^li^ ster:; which for thee debt of Sir Hardress waller, K^t^, I engaged my self to paie M^r^ Casie at Lismoor the tenth daie of this moneth. But he not demaunding of it at Lismoor, gave me a hogshead of wyne to paie it him heer in Dublin, which I haue don; as also thother 500^li^ to my L. Rannelagh to the vse of M^r^ dowdall, son to M^r^ Edward dowdall, Register of the chancerie, in dischardge of my lyke vndertaking for Sir Hardress waller; who hath with assurance of 2 ploughlands, in the county of Lymerick, secured my repayment of this 1000^li^ ster: so disbursed for him, with eight in the hundred, till I shalbe repaid my 1000^li^.

20 ꝺ. This daie, with thasistance of Sir James caroll, I grew to a conclusion with M^r^ Edward potts, of New abby, and he is

duely indebted vnto me for arrears of Rent for & vntill Michas Laste, 1635, in the some of 75li. 16s. 8d ster: & for his ffathers herriott, iijli. iiijs. iiijd, In all 80li; ffor payment wherof in my howse in Dublin on Midsomer day next, 1636, pottes hath given vp vnto me the orriginall lease made to Thomas potts his ffather of the new abbey, Nichelstown, westerstown and Newhaies, by Sir Henry Harrington and his english ffeoffees, and made an assignement on the back side of the leas, of all his right estate & demaund therin, to my son dongarvan, condiconed, that if he pay him 80li ster: on the 24 of June next, Then he to have his lease agayn. And heervppon I gaue him an acquittance for his said arrears and herriot, without demaunding the dowble Rent, *nõre pene*, though by his Leas it was due vnto me.

14. This daie I cleered with Mr Samuell Easte for tharrears of 7 yeres for Canny coort, & dromkit, ended at May daie laste, (the former arrears due vnto me being to be chargdeable on Mr grace & his wife), vppon which accompt he is in my debt 98li ster:; ffor which I haue taken his single bill of debt to pay me xxxli ster: on Midsomer daie next, other xxxli at shroftyde following, and the remayn of xxxviijli on Midsomer day 1637; at which agreement John Meers, of Kilgoon, was present and a witness. ☞ *My rent is but* 14li *per annum although Easte paie for the lands and the tythes* 50li *a year, and would give me* 50li *a year for the lands alone.*

24. Sir Wm Beecher, Knight, clearck of his Mats Councell in England, owes me 200li ster:; which vppon his lettres and request I this day paid in Readie moneis vnto Mrs Ellenor coure, the Relicte of one Mr John Norton, and daughter to Mrs Kymborowe piphee, and is in dischardg of the dept of Sir John Hippeslye to Mr Norton and Mrs Courie, their children; and I haue sent the said bill of debt, and Mrs piphees consent, vnder

her hand in wryting for the payment of the 200li to her daughter, for & to thvse of her children, to Sir Wm Beecher as he desided. And directed him to paie 200li to Mr Wm perckins, my tayler, in London, to be made over to Mr Macrombes, my two yonger sons tutor at Geneva, whervnto 50li more is to be added for their half yeares mantenance there from Michas next to Easter, 1637; which 50li in gold, with my said lettres, I delivered my Lo. digby, to be given to Mr perkins to be sent to him.

28. This day the Jurie of the countie galwaie, that refuzed at portumnagh to fynde the Kings tytle to that countrey were censured in the castle chamber in 4000li ster: a peec, and comitted to the castle; ffrom whence Mr Marten for that busines was lately enlardged, and Mr patrick darcie, the lawyer, is now close prisoner; Sir Xtofer Bedle, for stricking Mr Trevor, being last wednesdaie censured to pay him 500li, and to his Mty 2000li, and the L. of clanmoris fyned as much for stricking Sir Tho Meredith, and to him for damadges 1000li; and the L. clanmoris, and Sir Xtofer Bedlee, bothe now also in the castle.

31. I employed Thomas Cross into England with 2 coppies of the imperfect surveighes that thearle of castlehaven, when he tendred me the purchace of his mannor of stalbridge in Dorcetshier, delivered vnto me, as also with his lopps lettres to Mr ffrances Anctill. & Mr Richard Mowseley, his Lopps stewarde of his courts & agents there; as also with my Lo. digbies lettres, and my own abowt this purchaze to thearle of Bristoll, and Sir Lewis digbies, and my other lettres to Mr phillip digby & Thomas weston, of westons neer Stalbrydg, to certefie me their opynions of the true vallue, with their opynions of that Mannors yearly vallue, and what it is Really worthe. Thomas cros is to receave my lettres [and] papers, and directions at waterford, by whome I this day sent them by Mr James

walsh, with order to deliver him with the boxe 10li ster:, which I am to repay. *Tho. Cross departed Dublin to Mr James walsh to receav the 10li and the boxe of wrytings at waterford the 4 of June, & I gave him 40s.*

June 1636.

1. I receaved yesterdaie of Mr Edward Dongan xviijli ster: for the laste three yeares rent of Killeneny and Johnstown [*illegible word*] in creewstace ended at ffi 1635, but there ar two yeares rent owt of those lands, due vnto me from Michas 1630 to Michas 1632, which are yet due vnto me, ffor which 12li I haue given him no acquittance, & therfore due.

2. Given Archie Armstrong, the Kings Jester, vli in gowld, for which god forgive me; and my servant, Wm Barber, gave Archie 150 and od pownds, that he had entrusted me to keep for him, and he carried it with him into England.

2 2. I this daie delivered to thearle of Kildare and his Lady two severall Recognezance of 500li ster: a peec, acknowledged by Sir charles Coot thelder, & his son, Sir charles Coot, knight, before Sir Garrard Lowther, for the payment of 250li, the 24 of June next, and other 250li ster: on all Sts day the next enseuing, to my executors or assignes; which 500li so paiable vnto me I haue assigned to be paid to thearle of Kildare & his Ladie, and they haue by deed assigned vnto me Sir peercie Smythes rent of 220li owt of the mannor of Adare, till I am repaid my 500li, my firste receipt to be for our Lady day 1637; so as of the 3000li Sir charles & his son did owe me, 500li is lent to Arthure Jones, 500li to Sir Arthure Loftus, and 500li to thearle of Kildare, to fynishe M[a]ynooth, & stock his lands for his hospitallety; thother 1500li, Sir charles Coot and his son owe me. And the thirde of July following Mr Randall Aldersie

vppon my assignement of the later Recognezance vnto him, for payment of 250li, not due till all Sts next, supplied thearle of Kildare with 250li, on my noate to repaie him if Sir charles Coot failed in payment, he then returning me my Recognezance. [In margin, Lord Cork's son writes—"Memo: that Sir percy Smithes rent of Adare has been twice assigned my father, first to pay him first 100£ which Sir ch. Coote paid the Earle of Kildare, the laste assignment vppon these rents in 1642 is not yet dischardged."—G.]

℔ 2. This Thursdaie, 2 Junij, 1636, I, and the reste of the councell attended the Lo. Viscount wentworth, L. deputy to the head of Hoath, where he embarcqued in the 9th whelp, and with him the L. of Baltinglas & his son, the Lo. of costillogh, the Lo. digby, Mr James dillon, Sir Georg Ratcliff, Sir phillip Manwaring, and others, Sir Addam loftus vicethreasurer, Serieant cattulyne & his Lady, Etc. In his waie between Dublin and Hoath he Knighted Sir pawle davies and Sir phillip percivall. This ℔ 2 ℔ day even as the Lo. deputy was ready to take horse, and take his Jorney to Hoath, I was called into his Lops studie adioyning to the gallery, and there my peticon to his Matie being by direction of Sir georg Ratcliff drawn as he pleased, and fairly engrossed in parchment, after it was exãied with his first draught, was by me signed in the presence of his Lop the Mrs of the wardes and Rolles and Sir George Ratcliff, & put vp by his Lop.

4. This daie the Earle of Castlehaven and I signed our Indented articles of agreement for my purchace of the Mannor of Stalbridge in dorcetshier, as they were drawn vp by Mr pollexfen & Mr Marten our lawyers; ffor which I paid to Mr Thomas ward, in redemption of Maddenston, 617li. 15s, and to his Lop 382li. 5s ster:, in bothe one Thowsand pownds ster:, which is

the first 1000li, that of the 5000li I am to pay his Lop for that Mannor, if after a court of survey of that Mannor called, and a perfect rentall therof made, & returned me by Mr Tho. cross with a perfect Rentall, I shall within 20 daies after crosses arrivall lyke and accept therof at the price of 5000li ster: otherwise vppon my refusall, his lop is to repaie me my 1000li, the 28 of November next, ffor which his lease of Maddanstown is my securety. But if vppon crosses return, if thearle of Bristoll, Sir Lewis dives, Sir John Strangwith & Mr Thomas weston of weston, shall assure me it is well worth 5000li, then, vppon my acceptance, I am to pay his Lop 2000li more 28 of November next, and the laste 2000li the xijth of ffebruary following, or at my choice to pay the laste 2000li at a year longers tyme, paying 8 per cent for that year. God of heaven bless and prosper me in this my firste english purchace. *Nota:* I am to signefy my acceptance or Refusall of the purchace to thearle of castlehaven within 20 daies after Mr crosses arrivall in Ireland. *Me: that it apereth by the lettres of Mr Wm dowche written to Mr ffrances Anctill and Mr Richard Mandeslie, dated the* 26 *of october,* 1635, *that then he was a sutor to them to procure him a second advowson of the churche of Stalbridge, which his lettres makes me beleiv, it was not paste to him before this* 4 *of June,* 1636, *when I concluded my purchaze of Stalbridg, for that in our articles there is no such exception of this pretended second advowson.*

4. John Bowrck this day paid Wm Barber on accompt for my Easter Rents in Thomond & dowharra 74li. 8s ster:, which I presently lent the Lo. Roche gratis on his bill, to be repaid at ☞ Lismoor xo octobris next, which his Lop sent me by his servant, who carried his Lop his bill. *repaid Mr walley.*

4. This daie Sir Wm Sarsfeild paid me xvjli. xs for an owld arrear of rent which was longe owing by Mr domynick Terry,

from whome it was Recovered by Judgement in the presidencie. And of the 35li James Long of Beerhaven did ow me by 2 bills of debts, he this day paid me 20li ster:, and left my gossop o Suillevants bond with me, for payment of thother xvli at Michas next.

4. Sir ffrederick Hamylton gaue me a xxs peec, for which I am to give him 20 if our L. deputie return not to his government, before any other deputy is chosen.

4. This day ned woodward, my lo. Digbies man, embarcqued at Dublin, and he carried over to his Lo. my lettres to Sir John Jephson, and sondry lettres, papers, and the Surveigh towching Moallo, with my lettres of attorney and enstructions for to treat & conclude with Sir John and his Son for moalloe, o callaghans Lease, & the rent beeves of Carbry, and to give ffifteen thowsand pounds ster: for them.

5. This daie if my Lo. digby conclude the purchaze of Moallo, o callaghanes Leas, and of the Rent beeves in carbry with Sir John Jephson and his son, according [to] the power I haue given him, then am I indebted to them 15000li ster; To his Maty for my 4 laste subsedie, (Besides those 1200li I haue already paid) 2400li; To his Maty, for my enforced composicon with the Lo. Deputy with 30 yeares proffits of the colledge of yoghall 15000li; To thearle of castlehaven for my purchace of the Mannor of Stalbridge in Dorcetshier 5000li: To Mr dalton 300li for Affane; To my cozen John Nayler of Graies In 300li, for which I onely pay vse, ten per cent, and to Sir Robert parckhurste for clonybirn, besides the 700li paid him, 1800li, in other debts above 200li; in all ffortie thowsand powndes sterling.

7. I this day, by the conveighance of Mr Giles porter in the pacquet, sent my lettres for Geneva, to my sons Lewis, Hodge,

and their Tutor M^r^ Macrombes: inclosed and directed to M^r^ parkins, to be sent awaie with M^r^ chamberleyns bill of exchandge for 250^li^ to be paid them, for their half yeares exhibicon beginning at Michas next, and ending at Easter, 1637.

7. This day wicked vnthanckfull M^rs^ yrishe brought me the order of the table which appoints that I should prove that her husbands Releas of Ringrone is her husbands own hand; my said Releas being by the L. deputies direction, by me delivered to Sir pawle davies.

13. I rod with my daughter dongarvan to Bellamownt, & there we took awaie her daughter ffranck, with her Nurses, & Sara [*blank*] with her sister and the childes maid, and carried them with vs to Lucan, and thence to Maynooth, where we fownd my son dongarvan newly returned from Lismoor, having taken Athlone in his waye; The 15 dongarvan and his Lady took the Nurse and the child with 3 women servants to attend the childe, from Maynooth to Trym, and lefte lyttle ffranck vnder the chardge of her Nurse at her own howse in Trym, where god bless & preserve her: the 16 we cam from Maynooth to Dublin, & I gave amongst the 4 nurses iiij^li^.

24. I sent by my servant Tho. Hinson xij^li^ ster: to my six lawiers for their tearmes standing ffee, viz, to M^r^ plunckett, M^r^ pollixfen, M^r^ darcie, M^r^ Sambach, M^r^ Solicitor, & M^r^ Marten, to each of them two peeces.

24. I repaid my cozen peacok 10^li^ ster: that by my order he paid for me in London to my cozen Jo Nayler of Graies Inn.

18. This daie I did acknowledge before the L. cheef Baron (according the L. deputies order, which is entred in the cheef remembrancer office of thexchequers), two severall Recognezances to his Ma^ty^ of Ten Thowsand pounds ster: a yeer, the first for the payment of 5000^li^ ster: at the receipt of his Ma^ts^

excheqr by or before Midsomer day, 1637, and the second for the payment of the lyke som of other 5000li ster : on Midsomers day, 1638 : And this day Sir James ware, Knight, sent me a debet to paie into the Receipt the ffirste 5000li of the 15000li ster: the L. deputy ordered me to pay his Maty for the Rent issues & proffitz of the colledg of yoghall, which I paid and haue the deputy vicethreasurers acquittance for, dated the 16 of July, 1636, till which day after the money tendred him, he lefte 3,200li of the money with Wm Barber, and this daye took awaie with him but 1800[li] in golde.

☙ 17 ❧. I this day lent vnto young danyell Mc Nemarra 35li ster :, and John Bowrck of my moneis lent him other xli, and I my selfe lent him other vli, soe as in all I haue lent him, in ready money 50li ster :, for payment wherof I haue his bill. But I did promise to lend him one hundreth and three skoar pounds ster : on the mortgage of three quarter meeres of land in Thomond, viz., the carrowmeer of ffermoyle, Gortigannyffe & Liscubbee in the Barronye of Tallagh in the County of clare, wherof John Bowrck hath taken to my vse, and in my name, a deed of mortgage perfected by livery, & Seizen, and Attornment of the tennants, which he hath the 5 of July, 1636, delivered vnto me; together with the said danyell Mc Nemarroes bond of 340li, with three other of the country gent, their bond for warranting therof, till I shalbe repaid my clxli at Lismoor in any moneth of May ensewing: So as I am in next Michas Tearm to paie him the remander of cxli, and he to be my tennant therof at xvjli ster : in lieu Rent; which cxli Mr walley paid him at Lismoor; soe in all he hath receaved of me 160li ster.

July 1636.

3. The L. president of connaght sent me by Henry Graddell, his Lop^{s} ffawlconer, a warie fair whole fethered soar goshawk, which I sent with my lettres to the L. chamberlyne by the same messenger, and gave him 3^{li} as a rewarde.

3. M^{r} Randall Aldersey made it appeer vnto me that thassignement the Ladie Lambert made to Sir Ro. parckhurste of her 40^{li} ster: a year owt of the Rectory of Mollingar was by gales fully paid him on May day laste, so as that 40^{li} is thenceforward paiable to me.

4. M^{r} Robert Kennedy paid me the C.^{li} ster: that was due to me by his bill, it being that C.^{li} which I deposited in his hands to be repaid the L. Mowntnorres, as soe much lent by him to Sir James carroll, when he & his lady acknowledged the ℔ ffyne of creewstace to Sir Robert Loftus. And this C.^{li} I lent my daughter of dongarvan to be paid M^{r} W^{m} perkins in London for ffranck & Robyn: when shee pleases.

4 ℔. I concluded with M^{r} Murtagh M^{c} danyell o Brien to pay him 200^{li} ster: for the rent and Revercon of the castletown & ploughland of Crannagh, in the county of the Cross of Tiperary, in lease for 15 yeares to come, with my chapleyn M^{r} Barckeley at 14^{li} per annum, and when that leas wilbe expired it is more worth then 30^{li} ster: per annum, I paid him cxx^{li} at his acknowledgment of my fyne, and am to pay him 80^{li} in remayn, when all my assurances ar perfected. More paid him by M^{r} walley x^{o} Januarij, 1636, 20^{li} ster:, Rests 60^{li}.

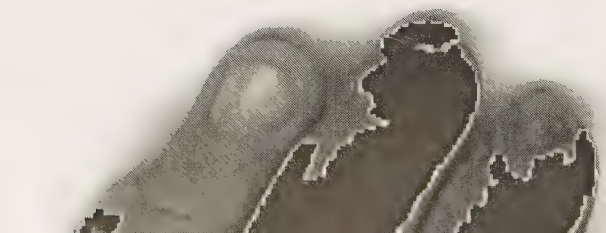
4. M^{r}. walley this daie certefies me, that the second day of this [moneth] he had noe more moneis of myne in cashe then 4684^{li}. 10^{s}. 7^{d} ster:, the second day of this moneth: all payments till that day, by him made, being before defalcked.

7 ꝏ. M^r Edmond marckant factor for the mynes neer Ardmoor to M^r Hayes, this day hathe given me vnder his hand to give me 50^li ster: a year for 7 yeares for those howses, mynes, and lands they now howld of me, with an addicon of the half ploughland of the dizart, which my nephue Hodge power houlds of me without lease during pleasure at iiij^li per annum.

8. Lettres to my Lo. Deputie, and Sir Georg Ratcliff in the packet by M^r carr, for my licens to repaire into Englande.

7. M^r Samuell Brown being indebted vnto me in xx^li ster: for one yeares Rent of the 4 shoppes vnder part of my gallery in dublin ended at Easter Laste, did agree with me that I should forbear that 20^li, and other x^li due at Michas next vntill Easter, 1637, and that thervppon he would surrender and assigne vnto me the leas which the Lo. of Baltinglas had made him of those 4 shoppes, and give me his bond for payment of the 30^li due for arrears at Michas, 1636, to make me payment therof at Easter, 1637; bothe which his desiers I accepted of; and vppon his surrendre, & bond for my payment, I gave him his counterpart of the lease, & the L. of Baltinglasses discharg of the bond he had entred into, vnto his Lo^p for payment of the Rent & performing of covenants.

ꝏ 9 ꝏ. my deed of Revercon of the firste conveighanc [*illegible word*] made of all my estate to the vse of my selfe for lyffe, and to my wife, and 4 sons: The bargayn & sale for two yeares, and the graunt of the Rent & Revercon, for my daughter Dongarvans Joincture, and the severall Lymittacons of vses to my ffive sons, with other Lymittacons and Remaynders of all my lands in Ireland, ar enrolled in thoffice of the Rolles of the chancery; ffor which I gave in lew of the ffeees for enrollment of those three deeds, to the L. Justice wardesford, M^r of the



Rolles, my own saddle gelding, called gray brown, which my brother Sir Thomas Brown gave me. And to his clearck for his paynes xl^{s} ster :, who is called M^{r} Nevill, that enrolled my deed of Revocation, my deed of bargaine, & sale for 2 yeares, & my mayn deed.

eo 9. I lent Sir W^{m} Sarsfeild, gratis, 20^{li} in gold on his bill to repay me in Mownster at thassizes at Bandonbridge.

12. I gave my servant John Travers, and Tho. Langdale v^{li} ster: a peec, viz., to both x^{li} ster.

12 *eo*. I delivered the deed of my purchace of the castle, town, and Lands of crannagh in the county of the cross of Tiperary, made vnto me for 200^{li} ster: by M^{r} Mertagh M^{c} dannell o Bryan to John Bowrck my attorney, to take livery & Seizen, and to bring it me back perfected, as alsoe the deeds & bonds for ffermoy made me [by] dannyell o Brien.

14. This day my son Dongarvan, to supply his present occations for his Jorney into Englande, by my order took vp 200^{li} ster: of Arthure champen, which is paid him in part payment of his half yeares allowance, being 750^{li} ster: paiable vnto him at all S^{ts} next, so as at all S^{ts} next he is in full to receav 550^{li} now, for his half yeares maintenance. And for this 200^{li} I haue given M^{r} champen my lettres to M^{r} walley to paie it vppon sight to M^{r} [champen]. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—"*Arthur champen paid* 200 *for my vse.*"—G.]

14 *eo*. This day I delivered to Sir W^{m} parsons severall statutes, Recognezanc[es], bonds, and bills, whervppon there is paiable vnto me neer 4000^{li} ster:, for which there is an Indented receipt vnder his hand with me; and he hathe the lyke vnder my hand, wherin all the particuler specielties ar expressed, and those debts I haue designed for the payment of the 4000^{li} I am to pay thearle of castlehaven for Stalbridge, I having alreadie paid his

Lo^p in part payment 1000^li ster :, and I also left with him as I promised the L. Chancellor, in a boxe sealed vp, all my mayn evidences towching Creaghewstace.

14 ꝺᵒ. I freely bestowed on my son Dongarvan, towards the cleering of his debts (over and above all those great somes of money, which beyond his thowsand pownds ster : for his yearly maintenance I haue since his arrivall supplied him withall, and besides the eight hundreth pownds ster :, which I appointed M^r walley in october laste, 1635, to deliver him,) which he assured me would absolutely bring him owt of all debts, one bond of 800^li of M^r Bovill greenviles, which is in my cozen peeter Nayler, of New In, his hands, the money whervppon due I haue freely bestowed on my said son. [In margin—"*nota.*"—G.]

ꝺᵒ 15 ꝺᵒ. This 15 of July, 1636, my son dongarvan and his Ladie, with M^rs Elizabeth vssher, thonelie childe of the good L. prymate, embarcqued at the Ringsend, neer dublin, for England. god bless and prosper them with a happie passadge : by them I sent to thearle of cvmberland a Renlett of vsebagh, & my lettres to my Lo. clyfford & his lady. [In margin—"*They returned to Dublin that night, the wynde being east.*"—G.]

ꝺᵒ. 15. I lent gratis in ready money 10^li ster : to danyell M^cdonnoghe Sarssenagh, of garrancoor, to free him owt of prizon, on his bond to repay it me 28 Auguste next. [In margin—"*repaid.*"—G.]

15. I deteigned 200^li, out of the 5000^li ster : that I paid to his Ma^ts vse, to Nichas Loftus, esqr, deputy receavor ; for which 200^li I gave him my bill to repaie it in michas tearm next, or sooner if demaunded ; which 200^li my servant Hinson repaid him, and took vp my bill.

16. I gaue my Lo. primate 4 manuscript books of Religeon ꝺᵒ bound vp in quarto, and receaved back my will & testament

which I left sealed vp in truste to be kept by his Lo^p, and publyshed after my decease, which now that I haue made a Revocation of my former estate of all my lands, and made a new conveighance for & to the vses of my ffive sons & for a Joincter to my son dongarvans Lady, I purpose for sondry reasons to alter & make a new will: *which I haue sithens don.*

℔ 18. Sir James ware, vppon view of Sir Thomas Buttons accompt for his enterteignments due from his Ma^ty, assures me that there is due to his widdoe about four or 500^li, owt of which he hath promised to procure me cxxiiij^li ster:, that I paid for him, as by his bond & lettres appeereth, which if he doe, I haue promised to give him a geldinge.

19. I lent gratis, at severall tymes, to cap^n Roger o donnoghy this tearm in reddie money 20^li ster:, to redeem him owt of prizon, where he had long lyen in dublin, till he had sued owt his accompt for his shreevaltie of the county of Kerry; which, with my money and favor was don, wherby his suerties old morrice Mac, who was bound with him to accompt, was restoarde from his exile: This 20^li cap^n donnogh hath given me his bill to repaie.

20 ℔. I departed Dublin and laie at Rowland williamses at the Red Lion in vske, and concluded with John Momford for the remaynder of the leas which Sir Henry Harrington did 14° January, 2° Jacobi, Lett for 41 yeares to begin at Easter folloinge, of cannycoort & dromkitt, to John potts at vij^li ster: Rent. John potts his widdo married John grace, & they bothe the third of December 3 Caroli leased it to M^r pesely for xviij yeares to begin the vij^th of Aprill next following, with the tyethes at 50^li ster: per annum, & M^r pesely conveighed it to John Momford, and he to Samuell Easte, who being in my debt for the Rent therof in 98^li ster: I gave John Momford vp

Eastes byll, to paie himself 70li therof for the lease, and thother 28li John Momford is to pay me.

21. I lay at Gawran; the 22th I lay at clonmell; the 23 I cam, god be ever praised, safely to Lismoor.

23. This xxiijth of July [Written "August," and erased.—G.] 1636, The Earle of castlehaven had notice from me, that Mr Thomas Cross whome wee both employed to call a court, & to survey the mannor of Stalbridge in dorcetshier, wherof his Lop and my self had made condiconall agreements, was returned into Ireland, and therfore I desired his Lop repair to Lismore to perfect our conclusion: *which he did.*

29 ☽. Lent Luke Brady at Lismoor 40s.

30 ☽. I rod from Lismoor to Castle Lyons, and the first of Auguste I rod thence to donnarayle to the Lo. presidents, where his Lop, Sir Wm ffenton, Luke Brady, the widdoe Blacknoll, and her brother in lawe mett, to heer & order all accompts, differences, & demaunds between the widdow Blacknoll, & me, where we continewed in thexaiāc̄ōn of all things that were referred to Sir Wm fenton & Mr Luke Bradie, as the arbitrators, by Mrs Blacknoll, and the Lo. president by her also nominated to be vmpire, so as all 3 were no[min]ated by her alone, vntill the 5 of Auguste. *And for that the tyme lymitted by our covenants for the adwardsonen or vmper, to publish their adward was soe neer to be expired, as they had not sufficient tyme, or leisure to conclude vppon & publish their adward within the tyme by our articles lymitted: Therfore by all consents we renewed our articles, and by them gave them further tyme to agree vppon and publish their adwarde, viz, vntill the* 15 *of october next ensewing, & the* 12 *of* ☽ *october, they published their ordered adward: her to paie me* 6600li *ster: and odd money, which in regard of her poverty, and her many yonge children, I resolve to forgive her, and in charety to give*

her 20li ster: per annum till her yongest childe may come to be 14 yeares owld.

Auguste 1636.

1. This day Mr ware and I agreed, that he, and Adam waring should have the worcking owt into barr yron all the cynders and scraps that are at all my ffurnaces and ffordges, and haue the ffordge at Ballynetra, fynde themselves wood & coal, and paie me for every Ton of barr yron they [make] baring all chardges, cleer lxxs.

8. Given my sister Elizabeth Spring vli in golde, with my lettres to wat Springes widdo, to continew her in her farm 3 yeres longer.

8 ❧. This day Mr walley, by my direction, paid yonge Mr danyell Mcnemarro, of Thomond, one hundreth and ten pownds ster:, which with the ffyftie pownds ster: that I, and John Bowrck owt of my moneis had at severall 3 payments before supplied him withall, makes vp the eight scoar pownds for which he hathe mortgaged 3 half quarters of land in the cownty of clare vnto me, and is to pay me xvjli rent per annum owt of the same: And I wrott to Justice crossbie and Sir John Bowen that he might haue a faier triall in the queens county for his land with Mr cusack.

❧ 13 ❧. I concluded my absolute purchace (which before was condiconall) with thearle of castlehaven for the mannor of Stalbridg in dorcetshier. And having vppon our condiconall contract firste paid him the 4 of June laste, in dublin, one thowsand pounds ster:, I this day vppon my acceptance of the absolute purchace of thinheritance paid his Lop at Lismoor other two thowsand and ffive pownds ster: in gold [in margin—"3005li ster."—G.], which by our contract was not by me due till the 28 of November next, in regard wherof his Lop is to forbear me

the 2000li in remayn soe long after, as this 2005li was paid before that day. And vppon receipt of this money he perfected the deeds therof, as they were drawn vp by Mr Richard Marten, of galway, & Mr ffisher, the Kings attorney, of Mownster, in the presence of his lopp brother, Mr Marteyn Towchet, & Mr Anthony Anctill & others, that his Lop brought to Lismoor in his company: *Nota*, that the vli overplus was given his Lop, to thend he should give me generall warrantize: according [to] his firste covenant, which he would have avoyded.

15. given my daughters, Mary and peggie, at Corke, lijs. vjd, & to my vnckle Hugh Boyles vntoward daughter xxs.

16. paid parson Beck for serving the cuer at Carrickeleyn for 3 quarters of a year, ending at all Sts next, iiijli. xs, & for thother cuers he serveth of myne for half a year, ending as before, (by david Terryes widdoe) 50s; & Mr Vigers & Mr Robinson ar lykwise paid by her, till then.

25. John Turners widdo cleered all her husbands accompts with me, and was in my debt 60li ster:, wherof shee presently paid me 20li, and gave me her two son in lawes bond to paie me thother 40li half yeerly with her Rents; wherevppon I gaue her my generall Release, & lefte their bond with Augustine Atkins to receav the money to my vse.

26 ꝺo. I articled with John Lodden to make me a strong substanciall bridg with 3 arches of Lyme and ston to pass over the smale River at Bandon to my new intended Almeshowses and ffree schooles, for which I am to pay him 20li ster: as he proceeds in his worck. And ffoxe, the Jerman Joyner, is to be paid by vjs a week, till he be paid vijli ster: for the fyneshing of the compartiments of the two doores and the chymney peec in Mr wisemans dynyng chamber at Bandon. *paid him by Augustine Atkins.*

26 ꝺ. danell M^c donnogh sarsenagh, my tennant of garrancoar in carbrie, made sute vnto me to accept of his surrendre of the leas I made him of the plowland of garrancoar for ffive thowsand yeares, if he, and theires males of his boddie should so longe live, and in the stead of him, and his heires males to alter the lease in the name of M^r Randall Warner & theires males of his boddie lawfully begotten verbatum with my former lease; which I did, in consideracon of 50^li ster:, which was paid Augustine Atkins for me, with whome it remaineth to be disbursed to my worckmen at Bandon; & danyell also paid W^m Barber xj^li I formerly lent him, & all his arrears.

Sir peercie Smyth bestowed on me a fair young graie stone horse, which thearle of Barrymore hathe taken into his stables, with purpose to make him amble and fyt for my own saddle; And I gaue Sir peercies Lady a yong gray gelding for her coach of my breed, and he sent me a saddle Nag for one of my mens ryding, colowred Roan.

My brother, Sir Thomas Brown, sent me a yong grey ambling gelding of his own breed for my own Ryding, but for that a swelling fell into his legs, I returned him by my cozen, John Nayler, and by him sent him a Riche Night capp wrought veary fairely with gold and coloured silcks, & laced with golde.

Sir Arthure Hyde being destitute of a great Hawk, I lent him my mued Tercell of a goshawk to ffly this Somer, and to mew him againe, and to returne him to me the next Spring.

I gaue M^r George Cowrtney 20 deer to stoar his new parck at new castle.

I sent my son dongarvan three brace of wolf dogs (to be presented to the prince Elector) by his footman, ffowler, and gave him to bear his chardges v^li ster:, of which the Lo. president

gave me one, Sir vallentyne Brown a veary fair Bitch, peerce lacie one, John Bourck a brace.

By M^r^ wisemans [his decease] his best horse fell due to me for a herriott, which his executors solde to M^c^ Carthy Reogh for x^li^ ster :, and assigned the money to my receipt, which I bestowed on my chapleyn, M^r^ wright, the preacher, of Bandon bridge; and gaue order that those ten pownds ster : should be paid vnto him as my guifte.

I forgave M^r^ ffysher, the preacher, of Moallo, the ten pownds ster :, due vnto me for my half yeares rent at Easter, 1636, owt of the parsonadge of Moallo, which M^r^ ffysher, as assignee to Sir John Jephson, should (if not forgiven him) have paid vnto me.

27. W^m^ Barber having delivered M^r^ Thomas cross 40^s^, and M^r^ James walsh other x^li^, when I emploied him into dorcetshire to surveigh the Mannor of Stalbridge, I this day at Ballynetra delivered him the orriginall deed of bargaine & sale which thearle of castlehaven made me of that Mannor for 600 yeares; as also the deed of the Rent & Revercon of that Lo^p^ to me & my heires for ever, & thagreement Indented between the said Earle and me, for the coppiholdes made between our articles that were condiconall, and my absolute purchaze of that Mannor ; as also thearle of castlehaven his lettres to M^r^ ffrances Anctill, & M^r^ Mawdesly, his lo^ps^ steward of Stalbridg, to deliver vp to Tho. Cross to my vse, the possession of the capitall howse, and of the demesn lands, and of all the charters & other deeds & wrytings, and of all the court books, court Rolles, and all things by me purchazed of his Lo^p^. And I made him my tennant at will of the howse & demesnes, as apereth by our Indented articles, which being worth 40^li^ per annum, I leased to him from next Michas during my pleasure for 24^li^, the rest abated for his

wages & v^{li} a year for to keep a gardener, so as he keeping the howse, garden, and orchard in good repair and order, I am for the demesnes to haue cleer Rent but xix^{li} per annum; and therowt to allow him iiij^{s} per diem when he travailes abowt my necessary occations to London or els where, above 12 myles from Stalbridg: He is to keep and have the benefits of my cowrts and herriots as my schenescaell of that Mannor. And at his departure from me, I wrott my lettres by him to thearle of Bristoll; Sir Lewis dives, M^{r} Thomas weston, of weston, and Jo. walcott, M^{r} donch, the pr[eacher], of stalbridg, and gave him other viij^{li}, to make thother xij^{li}, 20^{li}, to bear his chardges thither. And after that he took vp of W^{m} Gibbon, of yoghall, merchant, a bill of exchandg for to haue other 40^{li} ster: delivered him in England, of which he is to yeald me an accompt, ffor that M^{r} walley hath repaid it heer to M^{r} Gibbons.

September 1636.

5 ☉. I this daie dedicated my new ffree school which my god enhabled [me] to erect at Lismoor; and my six Almeshowses.

5. Lent gratis to my nephue, John Boyle, on his bill, C.^{li} ster:, which with cxx^{li} formerly lent him makes that I haue lent him freely on his two bills 220^{li} ster.

5. Lent Sir peercie Smyth gratis in ready [money] ccc^{li} ster. *Repaid.*

5. I departed Lismoor & Rod to Michelstown, & thence to the spitall, and made peace between Sir Thomas Brown & his son Sir John Brown; thence to Lymerick; thence to Sir Hardress wallers; thence to Askeating & Aghnes; the 19 I returned to Sir Thomas Brownes, and the 20th was godfather to Sir John Brownes son & heir, who was there Xtned by the

name of Boyle, god bless him. And M^r^ walley at my departure from Lismoor delivered W^m^ chettle 20^li^ to defray my chardge in that Jorney.

October 1636.

1 ꝺᵒ. paid at thentreaty of my noble son in lawe, thearle of Barrymore, and his Lady, my daughter, to Sir Rob^t^ Tynt, for the Redemption of the Mannor of Barriescourt and Rosmore rout 3 ploughlands 1733^li^, for which som his lo^p^ and the heir of his surviving ffeoffee M^r^ Garrard Meagh, had without my prevetie mortgaged it to Sir Robert Tynt, who had gotten a lease therof for lx yeares, had not my daughter procured from cap^n^ Halce moneys to stay his Lo^p^ from making that vnproffitable leas; and I redeemed it by paying the 1733^li^ ster.

3 ꝺᵒ. I lent more to the said Earle of Barrymore to newe bwild his decaied Mannor howse of Castlelyons other 767^li^; ffor bothe which somes so lent his Lo^p^ in ready money amounting vnto 2500^li^ ster:, his Lo^p^ and his said ffeoffees haue mortgaged to me, for and to the vse of my ffourth son ffrances Boyle, Etc., the said Mannor and the 3 plowlands by me, & with my moneis redeemed from Sir Robert Tynt: And thearle of Barrymore hath graunted a lease therof condiconally at 150^li^ ster: per annum for xxj yeares to Edward Marly, olliver parr & his brother; which leas thearle of Barrymore with gerrott Meagh and myself haue perfected, paying me 150^li^; and also another Lease for 31 yeares of the Earles part of the Town of carricktohill at 50^li^, in bothe 200^li^, paiable to me till I am repaid 2500^li^ ster: entirely.

15 ꝺᵒ. paid to cap^n^ Nicholas crippes for the debt of thearle of Barrymore, and in dischardg of his Lo^p^ forfeicted land at his Lo^p^ importunety at Moallo 40^li^ ster:, which was allowed me as part of the 160^li^ M^r^ walley delivered him for the 2 yeares Rent

of buttevant; which M^r^ Anctill is to abate me out of the 735^li^ I am to paie him for thearle.

20 *do.* Lent cnogher M^c^ donnell Carthie, of whome I purchazed the Manshies in Corke, v^li^, and I gave order to Augustine Atkins to deliver him other 55^li^ ster: vppon his bond, with suerties to repay me 66^li^ at a yeares end.

20. paid M^r^ Tho. Bates of Gill abbey v^li^ ster: to cleer an olde demaund he pretended my wife had of him.

21 *do.* paid James oge Roche of Kilpatrick 30^li^ ster: for the purchace of ffowr parcks within my lands of Ballingarry, neer the church of Ballyfeard, which Robert Bowles is my son ffrances tennant of at 40^s^ per annum.

24. M^r^ walley paid Symon Gibbons, for 3 hogsheads of clarret wines, x^li^. x^s^, and ffortie pounds ster: that he gave Thomas Cross (when he was to return to Stalbridg) a bill of exchandge to receav in England; ffor which 40^li^ Thomas Crosse is to give me accompt.

26 *do.* paid to phillip M^c^ donnogh o Mulcahie for the redemption of the town and half ploughland of Monyeyeag 200^li^, which I haue letten to James ffitz Redmond Barry for 24^li^ per annum, wherof I am to haue xvj^li^ a year, and thother viij^li^ to young Buttevant.

28 *do.* Lent thearle of Barrymore cxx^li^, which with the 40^li^ paid for him to cap^n^ Crippes, makes 160^li^, and is in part of payment of the 800^li^ ster: that I haue vndertaken to pay M^r^ John Anctill in redemption of the mortgage made by his Lo^p^ vnto him of the Mannor of Buttevant, which his Lo^p^ is to make over, with Monyyeag in mortgage for one thowsand pownds at 80^li^ per annum for bothe, ffor & to thvse (after my decease) of my yongest son Robert Boyle.

29 *do.* Lent vnto my brother in lawe Sir W^m^ ffenton, gratis,

without any consideracon, on his single bill repaiable at my will, ffive hundreth pownds in golde.

31. I sent John Jackson and Andrew Tucker to tak a module of the L. presidents howse of donnaraile to make the lyke by ffor my son ffrances Boyle, at or neer carrickelyne, or at Margnescarews Court. And to goe thence to Sir Hardress waller, soe to Asketing, to examen and compare the plott or modell that Andrew Tucker, and my self conceaved, and drawn vp for my new intended bwylding at Asketing, and to provide Tymber, and to sett in hand Masons to hew doores, chymneis & windoes, and to prepare other materials to sett forward that work the next spring, and to view the burnt Castle of Broghill to thend it might be new built: I gave Jo. Jackson 20^{s}, and to Andrew 20^{li} he paid [for] materials.

November 1636.

1. paid Leeftenant dale iij^{li}. vj^{s}. viij^{d} for a bottle of serpentyne stone, which turned all Licquers that ar put therin to the taste of the water of the sparre, & is good to cure the spleen, and the gravell, & stoan; which I since sent as a present by charles Hooker to Sir Henry wotton.

3 ꝺᵒ. I bestowed freely on my godson, young Richarde dalton (after he had pefected vnto me his assurances and Release of the Mannor of great Affane cantye and the rest of the lands in the county of waterford (which I purchazed of his ffather, and himself) 400^{li} ster:, wherof 80^{li} was formerly paid him, and this daie one other C.^{li}, and I haue yet of his in my keepinge other 220^{li} ster:, to be paid him whensoever he shall demaund it; which 220^{li} (vppon his true acknowledgment that it was my bowntie and free guifte) M^{r} walley paid him in ready money, 25 January, 1636.

8 ꝺ. Lent gratis in good golde to my noble ffrend the Lo. president of Mownster eight hundreth pownds ster: vppon his single bill, all written with his own hands, & testefied by his Ladie and others, ffor the repayment therof vppon reasonable demaund; which bill his Lo^p^ sent me by his steward, who weighed, and carried him the 800^li^ in golde.

8. dermott dingle sent me ten beeves, wherof 4 were sould me for iiij^li^. vj^s^; thother sixe he sent me for a present.

10 ꝺ. My cozen, John Nayler, of Graies In, having entrusted me to dispose his stock of 300^li^ ster: to some good vse towards his maintenance at his studies at the Lawes, I this day delivered the same 300^li^, to M^r^ W^m^ Supple, of Aghaddoe, who for securing therof, and of 30^li^ ster: a year till repayment, conveighed to me, his ffather Thomas Nayler, and to Robert Nayler, dean of Lismoor, those lands of M^r^ Supples, as Xtmas Harford is his tennant of, at 30^li^ ster: Rent; who at the sealing of the deed of mortgage was present, and attorned tennant vnto vs, and the deed, bond, and M^r^ Xtmas Harford his lease, were then comytted to the custody of his ffather, my cozen Thomas Nayler, who hathe them.

15 ꝺ. I cam to an accompt in the presence of his wife & other his freinds, with M^r^ Thomas ffitz gerald, of glanballycolleman, wherby it did iustely appeer vnto him, and them, that he did owe me for the Rent of that plougland, taking but vij^li^. x^s^ in the hundred for the 200^li^ ster: I formerly lent him on the mortgage therof ccxx^li^ for the Rent therof, and moneis by me paid for him to M^r^ Blaet of yoghall, and others, for which 420^li^ he made me a new assurance therof. And I then supplied him in his great necesseties with other 70^li^, which was by him added as an encrease to my former mortgage of Ballynecloghie.

16 ꝺ. paid M^r^ Thomas Martell, of Corke, alderman, 200^li^

ster: for the Redempton of the mortgage of the plowland, and 40 acres of Ballyboghillar, glanvistealy, & Ballydae, in Barrymores barrony, which was mortgaged to him for 200li ster: by James Barry, & Thomas ffitz James Barry, his son & heir; More paid to Mr Mantle, whoe is tennant by lease of those lands at 48li per annum, clxxxli and vnto Thomas ffitz James Barry other 20li, both paid the 25 of this moneth, making in all three payments 400li ster. And if at or before Candlemas day next he agree with thearle of Barrymore for a claym his lop hath to those lands, and that himself and those other suerties that vppon the first mortgage of 200li entred into a statute of 400li for warranting those lands, to enter into a lyke statute of 1000li to me, then I haue promised, when those 2 things ar by Thomas thus don & perfected, to paie Mr Mantell one other C.li ster: on or before Candlemas day next. Therwith to make vp my mortgage on those lands to be, for my ffowreth son, ffrances Boyle, 500li ster.

18 ꝺᵛ. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—"Honorous release for lands in Tallagh."—G.] There having been a long clayme by Edmond Norroon, of Glannebiey, to divers tenements, and lands in the town and ffeylds of Tallagh, which he pretended to be parcels of Glannebiey, and that to be his ffr[eeh]old, And I affirming that glannebiey was parcel of the Mannor of Lysfynneen & Tallagh, and of the seaven ploughlands and a half to them belonginge, nothing was concluded between vs therin during his Lyffe: But afterwards his son, John Norroon, when I was laste in England, followed me thither to complaine to the Lordes, and then we referred to the order of ffrends in Ireland, whervppon he retorned, and tharbitrators died, before any arbitrament by them made: Then Norroon complayned to the Lo. deputy, who after six monethes prosequcon

appointed it to be heard by the M^r^ of the Rolles & Sir Georg Ratcliff, who after our learned Councell were fully heard, referred it to a tryall at the Comon Law. After this Norroon desired me to refer it once agayn to two honest gent of his own n[omi]nacon, which I consented vnto; whervppon he made choice of M^r^ John power, son to Sir W^m^ power, and of M^r^ Edmond ffitz James ffitz gerald, of Ballyrishewick; they mett, & spent mutch tyme abowt yt, but concluded nothing: ffor I had a good tytle from the crown, and yet some thought though the law were on my syde, yet there was equity for him. In conclusion, Norroon and his brothers, with his wife & his ffather in lawe, all Joyned together, and made me a full and absolute release vnder all their hands and seales, and delivered it, with all their wrytings and papers freely, leaving themselves to my conscience: whervppon I made him a generall Release of all that part of Glannebiey, which they then helde, and gave them a hundreth pownds ster: in ready money; ffor which I had all their blessings.

18 ꝺᵒ. paid formerly to owen M^c^ dermott charty and his ffeoffees, W^m^ o Murrey, of Ballymodan, on the mortgage of the halfe ploughland of Mawlmayn xxxiij^li^. iiij^s^. vj^d^ ster:, and this day other xxx^li^ for both which some[s], being lxiij^li^. iiij^s^. vj^d^, they both with dannell M^c^ owen Carthie, second son to the sayd owen, have mortgaged to the said half plowland. And I haue leased it to the said daniell M^c^ owen till redempcon at vj^li^ ster: per annum. And haue also lent owen other vij^li^. x^s^ ster: to cleer that land from Teag oge o crowley.

20. I gaue Moylen en Cantie a good broad cloath cloke of marble colour, lyned with baies, and bownd abowt with a lace of gowld and silk, little the worse for my wearing, and to John Jackson a black grogram sute, and to my servant, Thomas

Syms, that came from his vnckle, M^r douch, the precher of Stalbridge, and taken paynes in my orcharde, a sute of black silke grograyn cutt vppon Taffata.

21 ꝺᵒ. cleered with Thomas Gooden for the prechers ordeneries and wyne, on the lecture daies at Tallagh, And paid all demaunds till this day, amounting vnto 47^li. 14^s ster.

30. cleered all accompts with W^m page, the clothier, of Kilm^ckee, for the red cloathe to make 6 clokes for my six musicons, and sutes for my 2 footmen, and paid him xxj^li. ix^s. vj^d.

30. Given M^c Baker, that kept my courts at Innishkeen, xx^s.

December 1636.

5. Lent my servant, vallentyne waynman, x^li ster : gratis, to put him into a stock of Tobacko, repaiable at May, 1637. *repaid.*

6. Lent gratis in ready money to Edward Butler, of Kilbree, to save his cowes from forfeicture, to be repaid on his bill at May next, x^li ster. *repaid.*

15. delivered to M^r Symon Gibbons, of yoghall, merchant, 200^li ster : on his bill of exchandge to haue it paid M^r W^m perkins, my Tailor in London, by his neighbors, M^r Banckesses' sylck men, to cleer all demaunds for the chardges of my two sons, ffrances & Robert Boyle, at Eaton, which I sent from hence with my lettres by charles Hooker, and with another bill of exchandge from M^r Marckant for M^r Hayes, of the Custome howse in London, to pay M^r parckins other xxv^li ster :, with my order to receav 32^li of M^rs Sheldon for Robert Roots his Rents. And by Hooker I alsoe sent my lettres to my said two yongest sons, to Sir Henry wotton, Sir Thomas Stafford, and my daughter, the Ladie Lettice Goringe, whome he is to goe vnto, at Lewis in sussexe.

16. I paid M^r^ Goodinche, being Schoolm^r^ of my new free school by me erected at Lismoor, for his quarters stipend due at Xtmas next, v^li^ ster :, And vnto all my Almesmen their quarters stipend for their quarterage before hand, with ffrize gownes for them all, & for 3 poor aged widdoes.

18 ⁂. Lent Dermott M^c^ ffynneen carthy on the 2 gneeves of Mawlbrack v^li^, which makes my mortgage therof xxx^li^ ster.

18 ⁂. Lent owen m^c^ cormock carthie, of croghane, 20^li^, to be repaid me in November, 1637.

18 ⁂. Lent Dermott m^c^ ffynneen Rogh carthie 20^li^ ster: to be repaid primo November next. this is he that sues for Ballyveigh.

18 ⁂. Lent connogher M^c^ danyell Carthy lx^li^ as the mortgage of the plowland of Kilmoyleran, who refuzed to Release of Manshie.

18. The Maior and Corporacon of Corke presented me with two hogsheads of clarrett wyne for my Xtmas, and M^r^ Robert Meagh with a pair of faier brass Andirons, shovell, & tonges dynning [*two illegible words.*—G.].

18 ⁂. Lent owen m^c^ phelemy Carthie xiiij^li^. x^s^, and makes my mortgage of Currymore to be cxxvj^li^. x^s^ ster.

18 ⁂. Lent donnell m^c^ ffynneen charty x^li^, and makes my mortgage vppon 3 quarters of Kilkerranmore to be xxx^li^.

18 ⁂. Lent dermott m^c^ shane o cullanan xx^li^, and makes my mortgage of the plowland of Kilvarrogh to be 40^li^ ster.

18 ⁂. Lent to Cornelius m^c^ [*blot*] o keeff cc^li^ ster:, for which he hath mortgaded to me the Town, Mill, and ploughland of cahirlary in Ibawn, which I haue leased back to him at 20^li^ per annum.

18 ⁂. Lent M^r^ John fflemyng xvj^li^ on the mortgage of ten acres, part of cloghmore Synan.

18 ꝺᵉ. Lent owld cormock mᶜ ffynneen Carthie 20ˡⁱ ster: to be repaid 22ˡⁱ. 22° november, 1637.

18 ꝺᵉ. paid wᵐ mᶜ morris o Hea Mason xˡⁱ, and makes vp 20ˡⁱ for the purchace of the ffee simple of one gneev of land in the pallace.

18 ꝺᵉ. paid John Lodden my mason for buylding me a new bridge of lyme and stone over the smale River at Bandonbridge, to make a safe passadg to my new begun ffree school and Almeshowses there 20ˡⁱ ster.

18 ꝺᵉ. paid for repairing a breach which the smale River had made in the walles of the Town of Bandonbridge vjˡⁱ. viijˢ. ixᵈ, which the Town ought to repay me. And also paid for providing of materialles to be employed in the bwilding of my ffreeschool and Almeshowses xlixˡⁱ. xvjˢ. ijᵈ, which makes in all for provisions for that charitable worck intended at Bandonbridge [*blank*].

19 ꝺᵉ. Lent to my nephue Sir John Brown to redeem some tythes which his ffather had mortgaged 200ˡⁱ ster:, ffor which I have his bonde for repayment at my pleasure, and to pay me eight in the hundreth till he shall repay it me.

ꝺᵉ 20. I paid Mʳ Wᵐ Snell, which I lent him before, 40ˢ, And this day I delivered him other xviijˡⁱ, in both 20ˡⁱ, ffor which he resigned his vicker chorals place in the cathedrall church of Lismoor for my Organiste Thomas webb, who is made a vicker chorall by the dean in his place. And webb is to repay me my 20ˡⁱ ster.

27. Given to Boyle Smythe to play this Xtmas, when he had no money, vˡⁱ ster.

29 ꝺᵉ. Given to my cozen Roger Boyle of waterford xxˡⁱ ster: which I lent him in golde, by Mʳ Smythe his son in lawe, to bwy him a ffarme from Smythes ffather, being a lease of Some

lands of M^r^ James walshes, And I gave him other 20^li^ before to bwy him a lease of the lands where he now dwels, and cowes & garrons to stock it withall, but the late Bicshop of waterford gott it from him ; and his Lop^s^ widdoe now takes an advantage therof, & puts him owt of it: which enforces me to give him the 20^li^ to bwy him a new ffearm: And 150^li^ since lent M^r^ James walsh on the mortgage of that ffearm, for which, till redemption from James walshe, my cozen Roger Boyle is to paie me, no more Rent then x^li^ ster: a year. *December* 1637 (in margin).

[Page 178 is blank.—G.]

January 1636.

1 ℔. I gave my daughter, the cowntess of Barrymore, a fair standinge guilt cupp with a cover. And to my Ladie cleyton a silver suger boxe of the skallop fashion, for their New years guyftes.

2. [In margin Lord Cork's son writes—"*Roche of Aghadda gives my father a Release of Kilmacnecoler.*"—*G.*] At Sir peercie Smythes and will supples request, I contended one Roche of Aghadda for releasing me his clayme to Kilmackniehelie.

Given to my daughter Mary Boyle Sir phillip Sydneis Arcadia.

4 ℔. I delivered my servant Thomas Badnedg xxiij^li^ for thvse of my son dongarvan, which is to be allowed me in part of the 750^li^ for his half yeares maintenance, which shalbe due vnto him at Easter, 1637.

5. M^r^ walley paid M^r^ Symon Gibbon of yoghall, merchant, on his bill of exchandg directed to M^r^ danyell & M^r^ Richarde Banckes, sylckmen, dwelling in ffleet street, London, the some of sixe hundreth pownds ster:, which bill I am to send to my

Tailor, M^r^ W^m^ perckins, who is to receave the money in London, and there to gett new bills of exchandge to haue 600^li^ paid at Geneva by the first of Aprill to my 2 yonger sons governor, M^r^ Macrombes, to defray their yeares chardge of their travels into Italie, and the [*illegible*] for their supplie till the ꝛ beginning of december next, And then I must send them other 400^li^, to meet them at paris, for their retorn, which muste laste them vntill Easter, 1638.

9. M^r^ walley paid Sir W^m^ Hull for sugar for the provision of my howse, xviij^li^. viij^s^. vj^d^.

ꝛ. I gave walter power of Ballyenvllallais eldest daughter her ffathers first yeares Rent of x^li^ ster: to bwy her her horses & to make a stock.

10. I p[aid] Turlagh m^c^ W^m^ May[*torn*]e, for diging, mowing, & laying my Tarras at Lismoor with paved hewed stones at 5^d^ the foot, being in all 1061 foot: xxvj^li^. xj^d^.

11. paid M^r^ Murtagh o Brien of Armagh 20^li^ ster: and make 140^li^, of the 200^li^, for which I purchazed the castle & ploughlands of crannagh in dowkarrares, in the County of Cross Tiperary.

18. Delivered in golde to W^m^ Sydenham 550^li^, to be by him carried to Skipton to my son Dongarvan; and this 550^li^ now sent him, with 200^li^ I lent him in June laste before hand, makes vp his halfe yeares allowance of 1500^li^ ster: per annum, for the half year ended at all S^ts^, 1636, to be 750^li^ ster. And he is paid 325^li^ for the half yeares Rent of my Ironworcks due at Michas, 1636, by M^r^ walley & Adam waring, in part heerof. And by me 200^li^ before and now 225^li^, in all payments 750^li^. And other 23^li^ in part of his allowance, due at Easter, 1637.

19. Given M^r^ Jacob Longe of Kinsale, my jerman phiscion, for his plaisters and prescriptions, to stay the encrease of the

dead palsey which hath seized vppon all the right side of my boddy (god helpe me) v^{li} ster.

22 ℔. Lent Edmond power of Monetrym vppon the mortgage therof made by himselfe and his ffeoffees, to M^{r} walley & James ffoster, entrusted by me to the vse of me & my heires the some of ffortie pownds ster: owt of the Rents of which lands I and my son dongarvan are to haue 4^{li} ster: per annum, till Redempcon be made therof.

25. John walley by my order, owt of my moneis, did this day paie M^{r} Richard dalton the yonger, 220^{li} ster: which with 80^{li} before paid him, and another C.^{li} lately alsoe delivered him, dothe make vp the ffower hundreth pownds ster:, which as my ℔ bountie, I freely bestowed on him when I had fully paid and satisfied his ffather Roger dalton, and himself every penney they could demaund of me for the purchazes I made from them of Bewlie, great Affane, Cappoghquyn, and cayntie, Etc., As by his Receipt vnder his hand and seale appeereth. 400^{li}.

27 ℔. paid vnto M^{r} James ffitz Richard Gogan of Knockanyverdoge in Kerrecurrehy, vppon the mortgage therof, cxx^{li} ster:, ffor which he is to pay me and my son ffrances xij^{li} ster: per annum, till Redempcon is made therof.

28. I discharged Thomas Johnston, my yorkshier Butler, and brought Syms into his place, and Johnson havinge whiles he was my Butler at Dublin loste 2 silver trencher plates and 3 silver spoones, left at his leaving of my service with Smithwick my steward so much money as they coste, to bwy new in their stead.

ffebruary 1636.

2. My cozen, James Boyle of Maismore in glocestershier, cam hether vnto me the 24 of November laste, with lettres from his mother offeringe me the purchace of her lease of Maismore,

wherin there is abowt 31 yeares (of the 99 yeares the B^p firste made [lease] therof) yet vnexpired ; and this day he left Lismoor and I bestowed on him a good Roan gelding, (which I had of Sir peercie smyth in exchandg) and ten peeces, and wrott to his mother, that I had appointed my servant Tho cross, to take a surveigh therof, and that with her, & thother two gent interested, viz. M^r pembridge and M^r Brem, and if he could agree with them all three that he should make a condiconall conclusion with them all three for a some in grose, & let them amongste themselves devide, and share it, and if vppon Tho crosses surveigh, and retorn therof, and their selling price vnto me, I did approve and accept therof, I would vppon their perfecting of my assurances, paie the money at Bristoll, which I estimate, if it be worth de clare 400^li per annum amount for the tearm of xxxj yeares vnto 3000^li ster :, And by my said cozen I sent my lettres to Thomas Cross, which he promised presentlie after his arrivall to ryde to Stalbridg, and deliver him, as also the Rentall of the Mannor of standish, which Sir Raph dutton sent me by my said cozen, tendreing me the sale therof.

4. My nephue, Boyle smith, this daie took leave of me at Lismoor, to travaile directle to Geneva, and from thence to accompanie my two yonger sons, Lewis and Roger, in their next Somers Jorney into Italie, and ffrance. He carried with him the dowbles of my former lettres to W^m perckins, with my third bills of exchandg inclosed in myne to M^r perckins to have 600^li paid them in Geneva, and duplicates of my former lettres sent by M^r Bendict cleybrook of waterford, merchant, to my said two sons, and M^r macrombes their Tutor & governor ; and other my lettres to my daughter Goring, as also to Sir Henry wotton, ffrances, Robert, and their servant carew at Eaton. I furneshed Boyle Smyth with 50^li in gold to defray his travelling

chardges abroad till december next, which 50^{li} his brother is to repaie me in Aprill next, with other 120^{li} he owes me for the thowsand I lent him to purchaze the Rectory of Adare. And I bestowed on Boyle Smyth v^{li} in golde, And sent by him two angels as tokens for ffranck & Robin at Eaton.

4. thearle of Kildare and his countess, with the young Lo. of ophaly, their son and heir, cam to visitt me in my infirmety to Lismoor, & with them Sir John Brown and his Lady, & M^{r} stephen crowe and my neece, and departed from Lismoor to castlelyons the thirteenth.

11. The Lo. Bicshop of Lymerick cam alsoe to Lismoor to see me, and he & Sir W^{m} ffenton departed hence the 15th.

12. After I had by my Lo. digby made an offer to Sir John Jephson, and his son and heir M^{r} W^{m} Jephson, to treat with the L. president of Mounster, & M^{r} Tho. Betsworthe for the purchace of the howse, town, and seiginory of Moallo, The Rent Beeves of carbrye, and the lease of 2 ploughlands neer Moalloe, wherin Sir John hath a lease of 19 yeares to come at v^{li} per annum, ffor which I was demaunded eighteen thowsand pownds ster:, And I had by my Lo. digbie offered to give ffifteen thowsand pownds ster:, And to pay ten thowsand pownds ster: amount therof vppon the perfecting of my assurance, and their delivery vp of the quiett possession therof vnto me, And to secure the payment of the laste ffive thowsand pownds ster: to their good contentment, and to paie eight in the hundreth till I did satisfie the same, either at Moallo, Lismoor or dublin, waterford, yoghall or Cork. But vnder eighteen thowsand pounds ster:, to be all paid in england, they would not descend, nor make any abatement; whervppon it was agreed between us, that against Candlemas day I should employe M^{r} John walley to Moallo, to view and take the

particulers of the purchaze into a iuste valluacon, and to examen vppon sight of the deeds of ffee ffearmes & leases, what was graunted to every particuler tennant, what Rent was reserved, whether the Rents were duely answered, & whether all suche things as were in grawnt or lease, were worthy the Rentes, And in regard of the L. presidents R[emoval?] from moallo, to his own howse at donnarayle, they were lyke to continew constant Rents, or would admit any Improvement.

Whervppon it appeered, that Sir Randall cleytons and williamsons their ffee ffarme rents did amount vnto xix^{li}. x^{s}. ij^{d} ster: per annum; which in regarde they were drie Rents, that for the tyme to come could not be encreased, were valued at twelve yeares purchaze, and did for sale amount vnto 234^{li}. 2^{s} ster. The mannor howse of Moallo with the orchards, gardens, curtiladges, howses of office, pidgeon howse, Etc, with the 150 acres of land, laied as a demesn to the howse now occupied by the Lo. president, with the parck of deer vallued at cxl^{li} a year, did amount at 16 yeares purchaze vnto 2240^{li} ster.

The leased land (which are veary high lett, and dowbtfull whether they will continew the payment of them) which being rented at 608^{li}. 8^{s}. 4^{d}, vallewed at 16 yeares purchac doe amount vnto 9730^{li}. 13^{s}. 4^{d} ster.

The coppiehowldes now rented xxxiij^{li}. ij^{s}, rated for sale at 16 yeares purchaze, doe amount vnto 529^{li}. 12^{s} ster.

The smale connye warren and some waste guillets of Land over estimated to be worthe xvj^{li}. v^{s} rent, when heerafter they shalbe tenanted, vallued at 16 yeares purchace amounts vnto 260^{li} ster.

The Rent of o callaghans lease, wherof 19 yeares ar vnexpired at the yearlie rent of 51^{li}. 6^{s}. 8^{d}, vallued at five yeares purchac, doth amount vnto 256^{li}. 13^{s}. 4^{d}.

The Earles Rent beeves of carbry, for which is paid yearly in money 62li. 15s, vallued at 12 yeares purchace amounts vnto 753li,

Totall, 14004li ster: owt of which allowance is to be given to the purchaser ffor the Kinges exchequer Rent, which being for the mannor and seiginorie xxxiijli. vjs. viijd ster:, and for the ffaires and marckets xvs (besides the ffees of acquittances and quietus est) dothe at twelve yeares rate for the purchaze amount vnto 409li, And the remayn de clare, for the purchaze at those extream high rates above particularly menconed, dothe amount vnto o 13595li. os. 8d ster:, yet in regard I was desirous to haue a howse fytting, and readie for my son and heir Dongarvan to dwell and keep-howse in by himself during my own lyffe, so as after my decease might be in a readiness, and then yealded vp to my yongest son, Robert Boyle, wherby he might haue that seiginorie as a good addicon to the rest of his estate, and be therin placed amongste his other 4 brothers, I offered ffyfteen thowsand pounds ster: for it.

5 ꝺo. This daie I accompted and cleered with daniell Mc Dermott o cullane for all tharrears of Rent he did owe me for, and vntill Michas, 1636, and his former arrears, with xxli. vijs. vjd now paid vnto him doe make vp a C.li, which being added to the 400li ster:, for which he had formerly mortgaged vnto me his town and ploughland of Curryhoo, in Cowrcies Cowntrey, dooth encrease my mortgage vnto 500li, ffor the rent wherof he is henceforward to paie me, and my son ffrances 50li ster: per annum till Redemption. And in november following he fell to a second accompt with me when for Rents and lent moneis he did owe me other 80li, in all 580 Rent 58li.

10. I this day supplied Tho. Barry ffitz James with 4li, and

there wilbe at our Ladie [day] next, 1637, other 20^{li} ster : due to me, for the halfe yeares rent of Ballybollohan, which he hath formerly mortgaged to me for 400^{li}, whervppon I haue taken his acquittance for M^{r} Mantles rent, due at May next, at 48^{li} per annum, who thervppon is then to pay me his half yeares rent, it being 24^{li} ster.

℔ 12. I made tendre all day in my hall of Lismoor of 2000^{li} for thearle of Castlehaven.

℔ 15. I haue this day examyned what my disburcements haue been towards the bwilding of my new intended school and almeshowses at Bandonbridge, and by accompts made with M^{r} walley and ffrances smyth, the contractor and cheef worckman there, it appeereth that I am owt [of pocket], for providing materralls to sett forward that charitable worck, in ready money cccxxxj^{li}. xvj^{s}. viij^{d} ster :, and no stone therof yet laid, of which money, 60^{li} was paid to M^{rs} Grice, for buying in a lease of a parcell of land which she held from me for rent in coolfadda side, where M^{r} wiseman first intended to have my ffree school and Almeshowses should haue been erected. But I mislyking that ground and place for the situacon therof, haue chosen a fytter place on the south side of the bridge, And at my own chardges, haue made a new bridge of lyme and Stone over the smaller River of bandon, to mak a faier and drye passadg to those my new intended bwildings.

℔ 16. I this daie agreed and entred into covenants and articles with John Lodden, free mason, to erect and bwild at my sole chardges a substancall bridge of lyme and Stone over the ffowr myle water alies the River of the Neer, neer castleconagh, in the way to clonmell, being a veary dangerows ffoord to passe over after any great Rayn or fflowd, and moste yeares some drowned in that passadg : ffor bwilding and the absolute fyneshing of which

bridge, it being a worck of charrety, I am to pay him one hundreth pownds ster:, wherof Imprest to him this day ten pownds ster.

16 ꝺᵒ. I haue this daie lent vnto Mʳ vlick Roche, of Ballydingen, in the barrony of ffermoy, the some of ffive hundred powndes sterling, And he hath this day vppon his receipt of those 500ˡⁱ, made vnto me, and vnto my yongest son, Robert Boyle, a lease of 99 yeares of the castle, town, and lands of Ballydingen, Kilcreyn, and Ballybrittas, route two ploughlands and a halfe, in mortgage for my said money, and entred at yoghall into a bond of the staple of one thowsand pownds for warranting the said land to me & my said son, against all men till redemption be made. And I haue leesed it to him at 50ˡⁱ ster: per annum from year to year till it shalbe redeemed, And he is bound to suffer a Recovery the next tearm for my better assurance: and since I haue lent him other 200ˡⁱ, wherby the whole mortgage is 700ˡⁱ ster.

16. I promised cheyny powlden to make him, and his wife a lease to begin at our Ladie daie, 1637, of his ffathers house & so much land as himself held in his own occupacon with the benefit of the ffaires and marckets at owld castletown, now rented at xxxiijˡⁱ. xˢ ster: a year, for 31 yeares at xxvjˡⁱ, xiijˢ. iiijᵈ to haue cowrt kept there for that Mannor, and haue by him written to Capᵒ Atherly to licens him to remove the owld market house from neucestown thither, over and above xiijˢ. iiijᵈ that cheney powlden is to [pay] into thexcheqr for the Kinges Rents of the ffaires and marckets of owld Castletown.

21 ꝺᵒ. Robert and Richard Stephenson, of dongarvan, having mortgaged their late ffather, Mʳ Edward stephensons cheef stone howse, & certen other of their Tenements and grownds in dongarvan, to Mʳ John Hore ffitz Mathew, of shanden, for about

60li as by three severall deeds, with his acquittances endorsed dooth appeer, And the said John Hore being desirows to haue them redeemed from him, The said Robert Stephenson entreated me to furnishe him with lxxxli ster:, aswell to redeem the promises as alsoe to supplie his present necesseties, with the overplus therof; which I yealding vnto employed Mr walley to dongarvan, who vppon payment of my 80li ster: had a deed mortgage made and perfected vnto me, and my nephew, Roger power, in truste, to the vse of me, and my son Dongarvan and his heires, by the said Robert and Richard Stephenson, who ar alsoe bownd to me in a bond of clxli for performance of the covenants in the deed of mortgage. And ar to be tennants therof at viijli ster: per annum, till it shalbe Redeemed as in the deed expressed. *Since I haue lent him at 3 severall tymes other xijli ster.*

24. I gave Mr ffisher his Matie attorney of mounster, vli ster: for drawing vp Roger carewes answers, and myne to the Bp of Lismore and waterfords petecons to the Lo. deputy & councell for the ffourth ffyshe of Lismoor, And my answers to his other peticons for Lismoor, Kilbree, Bewly, Ardmoor, Kilclogher, and Kilknockan.

27 ꝺo. [In margin Lord Cork writes—*Le Baltinglas assigned uppon Sir Wm Hull to my father eight £*100.—G.] I this daie receaved of Sir William Hull, knight, ffowr hundreth pownds ster: in part payment of his and his son Argenten Huls Recognezance, wherin they ar bound to the Lo. of Baltinglas for payment of 1410li the second of november next, 1637, of which grand some, the said L. viscount did assigne me to receav of the said Sir Wm Hull eight hundreth and ten powndes ster: wherof this 400li ster: is part, which vppon his receipt, and tendre, I did accept of in part payment before it was due, And did promise, that if he would not pay me thother 410li the 27 of

November, 1637, Therfore then I would forbear him, for so long after the daie, as he paid this before it was due.

27. I haue also agreed with Sir W^m^ Hull to make him a lease of the 2 ploughlands of dizart neer cloghnekeelty, being Bicshops lands for 31 yeares, to begin at Michas next, 1637 (when M^r^ decies lease, assigned to Moylen Cartie, will end) he paying me 35^li^ ster: per annum, owt of which I am to pay the bicshops Rent of 5 marcks per annum.

27. christopher croker, of Lismoor, to whome I gaue order to pay for me to Sir W^m^ parsons 500^li^, did this day bring me Sir W^m^, his receipt for 210^li^ therof, so as Sir W^m^ hath of myne that ccx^li^, 700^li^ that he receaved for me of M^r^ Newgent, C.^li^ of Sir walter crosbie, and 22^li^ of Thomas Jope, in all 1032^li^ ster.

27. I this daie gave to my owld footman, david Gibbon, in lieu of his 39 yeares honest service don vnto myself, and by him heerafter to be performed to my children, A lease of one Thowsand yeares of the town of cronagh [*illegible*], two oxe lands neer Affane, in the county of waterford: ffor which dannell Hill paid me 8^li^ per annum, And at Michas laste offered me 20 marks per annum, the said david Gibbon and theires males of his boddie lawfully to be begotton, paying me and my heires one pair of hatched or gwilt spurrs every new yeares day, & himselfe or his heires males of his boddie putting them on, 2 fatt capons at Xtmas, Etc. *viij^li^*.

28. The earle of Kildare & my daughter, with their son and heir, and Stephen crowe and his wife cam to Lismoor, & I gave her a curious Indian quilt of needleworck, and this daie they departed homeward from me.

Marche 1636 and 1637.

1 ꝺᵒ. This daie I did examyn and caste vp that faier & Lardge Revenew wherwith my good and graccows god hath with out any merritt or desert of myne, soe bowntefully (with his all geving hand) blessed me, which I haue in, and by my half yeares Rentall book, ffor our Ladie day, 1637, apporconed, and distributed amongste those my ffive sons, which god in his great mercie hath also blest me withall: and the lands, leases & mortgages that are allotted by me to my son & hier the Lord Dongarvan, that at Michas next, 1637, wilbe due, and then god willing to be receaved, doeth for half a year amount vnto 4054li. 7s. 6d ster. My son, Lewis Boyle Knight, Lo. viscount Boyle of Kynalmeaky, the half yeares Rent, then to be due, out of the lands and estate assigned vnto him, will amount vnto 1352li. 14s. 3d ster. My son, Sir Roger Boyle, Lo. Boyle, Barron of Broghill, his half yeares Rent, then to be due, out of the lands and estate by me assigned vnto him, will amount vnto 994li. 18s. 11d. My ffowrth son, ffrances Boyle, his half yeares rent, then also to be due, out of the lands & estate by me assigned vnto him, will amount vnto 979li. 11s ster. And my yongest son, Robert Boyle, his half yeares rent, then also to be due, out of the lands and estate by me assigned vnto him, will amount vnto 1079li. 9s. 3d ster. In all per dimidio Aº 8460li. 16s. 11d ster: ffor which great bownty of our god to me, and them, thalmighty make vs everlastingly and truely thanckfull, and that we may enioy and encrease them with his blessing, and with all happines & prosperety as given vs by his divyne hand, Amen— Amen— Amen.

2. Lent Robert stephenson, of Balligennbin, on his bill vli ster:, and sithence on his lettres other 40s ster:, and since that

lent & sent him to donnarayle other 5^{li}, in all, at 3 severall tymes, lent him in reddy money xij^{li} ster.

Lent Nathan Atkins, of Stalbridg, on his bill, 5^{li} ster :, And vnto Tho. ffoot, of the same, other 40^{s}, in bothe vij^{li}, to be repaid at Stalbridg to Tho. Cross, and by him to be accompted for.

2 ℔. paid Cormock M^{c} Cnogher o crowly 20^{li} ster :, which makes the mortgage I have of him, of the mortgage of the halfe ploughland of Lishuileagh and of the gneev of land in Knocknepowery to be lxxx^{li} ster.

℔ 2 ℔. paid M^{r} Anthonie Ancktill, as assigned by his brother, M^{r} John Anctill, to receav the same of thearle of Barrymore, the some of 550^{li} ster :, in full satisfaction of the mortgage he had therof, the Mannor of Buttevant for 735^{li}, the remainder being by due accompt abated, viz., clij^{li} for 2 yeares rent of Buttevant at & for Michas, 1636, by order of the Lo. president, 20^{li} for the forbearance therof, and of 65^{li} which he had never paid thearle of the 800^{li} for which the mortgage was made, and menconed in the deed to be 1200^{li}, which deed, and all other the earle's secureties to the said John Anctill ar delivered vp vnto me, and the deed of mortgage canceled when I paid this 550^{li} for thearle, and Anthony Ancktill hath covenanted that his brother shall Release to thearle, which may be called vppon, and not forgotten to be procured.

2 ℔. I haue this day also paid thearle of Barrymore in reddy money other 99^{li}. 16^{s} ster :, and with the 865^{li}. 16^{s} by me vndertaken to paie his Lo^{p} in dublin, (for which purceavants with the Lo. deputies warrants ar by his credditors procured against him,) and the 550^{li} ster : paid as before to M^{r} Ancktill, 160^{li} for 2 yeares rent of Buttevant as above menconed, and

200li by me paid for the redempcon of Monyyeag, and one other Cli. paid in money to his Lops own hands the vj day of ffebruary, 1630, makes in all being paid, and by me vndertaken to be paid for his Lop, 1975li. 12s ster:, of the two Thowsand pownds ster:, ffor which Buttevant is to be mortgaged vnto me, owt of which mannor the Rent of clxli reserved on the lease his Lop hath paide to Mr John Ancktill, and Mr Thomas Betsworthe is at Michas, 1637, paiable to me & my son Robert Boyle, to which effect his Lop hath by his lettres given direction to Mr Betsworth.

4. I did (with the consent of my son Dongarvan) promise a lease in Revercon of Tercullenbeg, & of part of Ballyclement, formerly by me leased to cornelius gafney, to my servant, Tho. Badnedg, at the owld Rent for xxxj yeares, which I have since performed. As also a lease to my servant, Thomas pomfret & his wiffe for 31 yeares of the Brydans, neer Lismoor, for 20li a year.

6. Lent thearle of Barrymore vppon the 2000li mortgage of Buttevant & Rices lands in Buttevant Cli ster.

6. I lent phillip ffitz James gogan 40li, in part of cxxli I am to paie him vppon the mortgage of Knockanevordock, in Kirrewharry.

10. Lent my cozen, Thomas Neylor, 20li on his bill, to be repaid me on St. James his day next.

NOTES AND ILLUSTRATIONS.

Page 2. '*encerased*' = encreased, as throughout.

„ 5. '*New years guifts*'—We have before noticed that while the legal year commenced March 25th annually, January 1st is in this Diary the day for bestowing and receiving New Year's gifts. Another remark seems called for. Usage, if not affection, would not permit our accepting souvenirs merely to pass them on to some one else; but the Earl of Cork felt no sentimental squeamishness. He chronicles in the same paragraph the gifts of his friends and his bestowing them elsewhere immediately. These lights and shadows of public opinion and sentiment and conduct are noteworthy.

„ 6. '*portes*' = gates. *Ibid.* '*bwyldings at Maynooth*'—We have had numerous prior references to these 'bwyldings.' It was but the rebuilding of the mansion on the olden site. Maynooth (in Irish Magh-Nuadhat = the plain of Nuadhat, King of Leinster in the 2nd century, A.D.) obtained its celebrity as having been from a very early period a chosen seat of the Kildare Fitzgeralds. Here, A.D.

1426, John, 6th Earl of Kildare, erected a magnificent castle, which was now rebuilt by the Earl of Cork. This palatial residence, now called Carton, continues to be the seat of the Dukes of Leinster. See p. 10. *Ibid.* '*bayes*' = baize. *Ibid.* '*Play*'—See Introduction to vols. iii., iv., and v., in vol. iii. *Ibid.* '*quairter lo dicen*' = quatorze, a game at cards; but qu. = a throwing of dice, bearing the like name? *Ibid.* '*Bezar stone*' = Bezoar stone. See on this, vol. i., 87, and note.

Page 7. '*Lismore*'—The rebuilding of the cathedral undertaken at this time by the Earl of Cork was the means of preserving the edifice to our own time. *Ibid.* '*furnesbing it with seated pues*'—Pues or pews (Dutch, puye, puyd; Latin, podium) are commonly believed to have come in with the Reformation; but they existed long before that era. In the Vision of Piers Plowman (ed. 1813, p. 95) we read—

> "Among wyves and woodewes ich am ywoned sute
> Y parroked in pues. The person hit knoweth."

In *Richard III.* (iv. 4) we have—

> "And make her pue-fellow with others moan."

The reader who wishes to follow up this tempting subject will find help in a paper on the "History of Pews" read before the Cambridge Camden Society, Nov. 22, 1841. *Ibid.* '*a new free School*' . . . '*almeshowse*'—Of these foundations a full account is given in Lodge's Irish "Peerage," vol. i., p. 160. *Ibid.* '*William Wisenan*'—He was of Bandon, co. Cork,

which he represented in Parliament, 1634-1639, and where the name yet exists. On his decease his widow Alice was secondly married to Bernard Roche of Ballyhendon. See vol. ii., 394; also onward.

Page 8. '*Hage*' = the Hague in South Holland. See p. 24.

„ 11. '*stamell cloath*' = Estame (French), knit-worsted. *Ibid.* '*the Lord Primate*'—The illustrious Ussher, "the glory of the Irish Church and University" (Cotton, *s.n. Fasti*).

„ 14. '*Mr Lyttiguoe*' = William Lithgow, the eccentric traveller, the Scotch Coryat, whose adventures almost reached the marvellous. The following is the title-page of the 'Peregrinations' presented to Lord Cork—"A most Delectable and Trve Discourse of an admired and paineful peregrination from Scotland, to the most famous Kingdoms in Europe, Asia, and Affrike. With the particular Descriptions (more exactly set downe then hath beene heertofore in English) of Italy, Sicilia, Dalmatia, Ilyria, Epiro, Peloponesus, Macedonia, Thessalia, and the whole Continent of Greece, Creta, Rhodes, the Iles Cyclades, with all the Ilands in the Ionian, Ægean, and Adriaticke Seas, &c. . . . By William Lithgow, Scotus. . . . 1614." A second edition was published in 1616, and others in 1623, 1632, 1640, and various later; also Dutch translations in 1652, 1656, 1669. His Irish travels were reprinted in Morgan's "Phœnix Britannicus." His collected "Works" were edited and published in 1864. Charles I.'s copy (large paper) of the "Peregrinations" of 1632 is in the Britwell Library.

Page 15. '*pettidegree*'—The Earl of Cork had antiquarian tastes, as many entries of this Diary evince. The pedigree of the Geraldine Desmonds would be full of interest if recoverable. *Ibid.* '*licensing Alehowses*'—Among other expedients for raising money, the State farmed out in this reign licenses for taverns to distinguished personages, who, as patentees, acquired the sole privilege of granting the necessary 'license' to sell wines and other drinks.

„ 17. '*Sir George fflower*'—A distinguished military officer from whom is descended Viscount Ashbrook ("Peerage," *s.n.*).

„ 20. '*Cater*' = caterer or purveyor.

„ 20, 22. '*Captain Samuell Newce*'—He had married Joan, daughter of Sir Henry Sadler, second son of Sir Ralph Sadler. He was buried next day (April 5) at St. Bride's Church, Dublin. His funeral certificate is in the British Museum, Add. MSS. 4820. See on him, vol. i., p. 3, and note.

„ 23. '*Royall Maske*'—See Introduction to vols. iii., iv., and v., in vol. iii.

„ 24. '*Slytting Mill*,' not 'Tucking Mill,' as I erroneously stated in note, vol. ii., p. 155; but a mill for slitting or dividing bars of iron into nailrods, as in p. 41.

„ 26. '*Parliament to be houlden in Ireland*'—It would demand more space than is available to discuss Lord Wentworth's motives in calling this Parliament, and to set forth its proceedings. The reader may consult Wright's "History of Ireland," vol. i., chapter 22.

„ 29. '*my parliament robes*'—These robes cost the Earl of

Cork, £66 7*s.* 4*d.* See p. 36. The Lord Deputy spared no pains to give *éclat* to this Parliament.

Page 31. '*mearing*' = marching, *i.e.*, marking off the 'marches,' or 'borders,' or 'boundaries.' See vol. i., p. 278.

„ 33. '*to insert 4 Burgesses names*'—Until the Reform Bill of 1830 the 'Patrons' of Boroughs presented whom they would to Parliament. Like parent-chosen child-marriages it is marvellous how well the thing worked.

„ 34. '*The Nass*' = Naas, co. of Kildare.

„ 36. '*Carrowmeer*'; Ciathrambradh [carhoo] signifies a quarter, from ciatair [cahir], four. The townlands were generally distributed into 'quarters' for convenience sake; and the English name 'quarter' is in many localities the designation of an estate or farm. See vol. ii., p. 145, and note.

„ 37. '*subsedies*'—Here was the King's real design in convening this Parliament. *Ibid.* '*the Lord President*' = Sir William St. Leger.

„ 39. '*an angel*' = a gold coin impressed with a figure of the archangel Michael = 10*s.* *Ibid.* '*where the high altar stood*'—This formed the objection raised by the Lord Deputy to the position of the great tomb raised in St. Patrick's cathedral by the Earl of Cork. Wentworth prevailed, and the mausoleum was taken down and rebuilt in the nave, where it now stands.

„ 41. '*John Yrish*'—He was, in 1615, rector of Ringrone, and vicar of Ahern and Ballynoe, also rector or vicar of Rathcormac. He died in 1636, probably; for his relict, Mary, made her last will, 3 Sep.,

1637, and she therein mentions her widowhood, and names her son Christopher, and her daughters Prudence and Elizabeth (Brady's "Cork Records," ii. 370). *Ibid.* '*one Mr ffuller.*'—Thomas Fullwar held many ecclesiastical appointments in the Church of Ireland. He was rector of Ringrone from 1634 to 1665; Chancellor of Cork, 1639 to 1660; Bishop of Ardfert (with these appointments *in commendam*), 1641 to 1660, and Archbishop of Cashel from 1660 to 1667. He died 31 March, 1667, aged 74 years, and was buried at St. John's, Cashel.

Page 42. '*Lo. Strandg*' = John Murray, eldest son of the Duke of Atholl. *Ibid.* '*cozen jerman*' = cousin germain.

„ 43. '*The Lo. Cromwell*' = Thomas Cromwell, fourth Baron Cromwell. His sister Anne was married to Thomas Wingfield, of Powers Court, co. Wicklow. *Ibid.* '*vtrick*' = Utrecht, the Ultra-Trajectum ad Rhenum of the Romans, in Holland.

„ 44. '20 *younge carpes*'—The Carp (*Cyprinus Carpio*, Linnæus) was introduced into Ireland by the Earl of Cork (see Robert Boyle's Paper before the Royal Society); and this entry gives us the date, though, perhaps, we will not err if we take these '20 younge carpes' as supplied from a prior introduced stock.

„ 45. '*my book*'—The Earl of Cork in recording his lending books is wont to call them 'my book,' and here most probably he meant some book by another, not himself, on the colonization of Ulster.

„ 47. '*the mued Tercell*,' &c.—To 'mew' or 'mue' with

Falconers, is for a bird to moult, or cast its feathers. (BAILEY.)

Page 49. '*Armagh*' = Arragh, as so often previously. *Ibid.* '*Peter Wingrove*'—See vol. i., p. 82, and note.

„ 50. '*Raleigh*'—A very satisfying entry.

„ 52. '*Thomas*'—This was the child of his third wife, Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Godfrey Rodes, of Great Houghton, Yorkshire. He died unmarried.

„ 53. '*To know what was the cawse he intended to prosequute me in the castle chamber for*'—On this critical matter in his life see our full memoir before the second series of these Lismore Papers. Meantime the student-reader may consult the "State Trials," vol. i.; and also Strafford's 'Trial,' vol. i., pp. 335-336, 342; edition 1719.

„ 55. '*County of the crosse of Tiperarie*'—James Butler, who was created Earl of Ormonde, 2 Nov., 1328, married Eleanor, second daughter of Humphrey Bohun, Earl of Hereford and Essex, and of his wife the Princess Elizabeth, daughter of Edward I. To him, for the better support of his dignity, in consideration of his faithful services, and for the consanguinity existing between him and his sovereign, Edward III. granted the regality fees and all other liberties in the co. of Tipperary, along with the prisage of wines in Ireland. The Earl of Ormonde had palatine jurisdiction, by virtue of this grant, over the whole of the shire, saving the lands of the Church. These were designated "The Cross of Tipperary," and had their own sheriffs, and sent their own representatives to the Irish Parliament.

Page 56. '*Pearles*'—See on this, vol. i., p. 6, and note; also p. 66, *infra*. The fresh-water mussel, *Unio margaritiferus*, has received its designation from the frequency of its producing pearls; and the species found in the lakes and rivers of the south of Ireland is so prolific, that the Rev. J. G. Wood, in his charming book, "Common Shells of the Sea Shore," deems it the pearl-producer *par excellence*, and believes that it furnished pearls for the British crown. A magnificent Irish pearl is in the possession of G. Gray Crichton, M.D., who writes about it to Prebendary Hayman, from Pier View House, Blackrock, Cork, 17 April, 1886, thus:—

"I bought it on the bank of the Blackwater below Lismore, last September, from a poor man, whose little daughter had found it a short time previously in a live shell about 4 inches long. I think the species is *Unio pictorum*, so called as the shells were formerly much in use for the delicate colours used by artists and designated 'Painter's River Mussel.' There seems to be a variety of this mussel. The *Unio margaritiferus* is so prolific in pearls, that regular fisheries were at one time established in England for them. On my buying this pearl (which I shall send you for inspection) the boy who was carrying my fishing bag and gaff, said, 'He was terribly sorry he had lost, through a hole in his pocket, a lot that he had;' and he described them as 'little white marbles,' found in the shells of the mussels when taking out the fish for bait."

It is noticeable that a tributary of the Blackwater at Lismore, the Ownashade (*Abhainn-na-sed* in Irish), is, when translated into English, its native appellation, 'The river of the jewel' = pearl.

Page 60. '*Inchenebarky*' = Inchinabacky, a parish three miles N.W. from Castle Martyr, co. Cork. *Ibid.* '*meart*' (mart, Irish, a cow), a yearly rent of beef. See vol. i., p. 298. Scotice 'mart' or 'mairt' = Winter supply of meat, salted and prepared.

„ 61. '*Kilvary in Carbry*' = Kilbarry, a townland in the parish of Fanlobbus, Carbery East, co. Cork.

„ 62. '*my Nephue, Sir Peercie Smyth*'—He was son and heir of Sir Richard Smyth, of Ballynetra, near Youghal, and of his wife Mary, sister of the Earl of Cork.

„ 64. '*The pallace*'—The old Keltic *lisses* or forts, when they ceased to be human habitations, were believed by the natives to have lapsed into "Faerie" occupation. Hence the name *Palas*, or *Pailis*, a loan-word from the Latin palatium, was given to each as a royal habitation of elvish beings. *Ibid.* '*departed from Dublin*,' &c.—We have here an important item in the chronology of the "Great Earl's" life—his five years' constant residence in the Irish metropolis, during the greater part of which he had acted as Lord Justice of Ireland, in conjunction with Adam Loftus, Viscount Ely, the Irish Lord Chancellor. *Ibid. Kilgoan* = Kilcullen, 24 miles S.W. from Dublin. *Ibid.* '*Gawran*' = Gowran, 52 miles. *Ibid.* '*Clonmel*,' 82 miles. *Ibid.* '*Lismoor*,' 109 miles, all from Dublin. We

have thus another glimpse of travelling in Ireland in the reign of Charles I. No doubt the public roads were at the time in wretched plight.

Page 65. '*Earle of Barrymores*' = Castle Lyons, near Fermoy. *Ibid.* '*poor cozen Crips*'—The Earl of Cork's tribe was numerous, and comprised many "poor relations." They seem to have had rare ingenuity in fastening themselves upon him. *Ibid.* '*Ballynetra*'—See pp. 62, 67, 94.

„ 66. '*Burdewx*' = Bordeaux. *Ibid.* '*pearl*'—See vol. i., p. 6, and note; also p. 56 and note.

„ 67. '*Xtned*'—See on this word, note in vol. ii., p. 189.

„ 68. '*answer*'—viz., to the indictment of Sir William Ryves, the Attorney-General of Ireland. See more on next page.

„ 70. "*Malleheid*' = Malahide. *Ibid.* '*Sir peercie Smyth . . . Mrs Issabell vscher*'—He had married previously Mary, daughter of Robert Meade, Esq., who deceased 27 Nov., 1633, leaving four daughters. His new wife was daughter of Arthur Ussher, Esq., (by his wife Judith, daughter of Sir Robert Newcomen), son of Sir William Ussher, Clerk of the Council, by Isabella, daughter of Adam Loftus, D.D., Archbishop of Dublin.

„ 71. '*Richard Blacknol*'—The Earl of Cork's suits with this man about his ironworks have been frequently mentioned in this Diary. He must have been an unmitigated scoundrel; for his master gave him his absolute confidence, and yet he betrayed and plundered him on all hands.

„ 72. '*Mr John Archdeacon of Moncktown*'—By a singular

coincidence, between Dublin and the sea, and between Cork and the sea, are marine villages adjacent, and called respectively "Blackrock" and "Monkstown." It is the Cork "Monkstown" that is here intended; for here was the estate of the ancient Devon family of Archdekne, or Archdeken. Monkstown Castle was built by this John Archdecken, in the year 1636. It is a noble quadrangular pile, with great flanking towers; and it occupies the site of a yet finer feudal fortress, which cost (according to tradition) but a groat! Anastasia Gould, the Lady of the manor of Marmullane, as the district was called, during her husband's absence in foreign wars resolved to welcome him on his return to a house of her own erection. She engaged workmen, and made with them the stipulation that purchases, whether of food or clothing, should be made solely of herself. Accordingly, this inventor of the "Truck" system, became importer of all necessary stores, and charged her labourers a moderate commission on the sales. When the works were finished she made up her debtor and creditor reckoning, and found herself minus fourpence precisely. The Archdeckens, having embraced the fortunes of the Stuarts, forfeited their estates in the year 1689; and Monkstown Castle, with Marmullane manor, is now the property of Viscount de Vesci.

Page 74. '*yongest son*'—I note, as previously, the estates in Ireland (here in the counties of Dublin and Wicklow) set apart by the Earl for this his 'yongest' and greatest son.

Page 75. '*Lady Elizabeth Fitzgerald*'—This grandchild was born 7 December, 1631. (See vol. iii., p. 111.)

„ 77. '*the purcevant*'—This word ought earlier to have been noted. The 'pursuivants' were the fourth or lowest class of heraldic officers, named *Cursores* by Upton, and *Currours* by Gerard Leigh. They were foot-messengers, who carried upon their girdle their despatch-boxes, painted with the arms of their lords. The Earl of Cork employed the term in a legal, not heraldic sense; and designated by it the messengers or bailiffs of the Irish law-courts.

„ 79. '*chapelyn's . . . wife*'—It is extremely satisfying to come upon the many evidences of the "Great Earl's" kindness of heart in unostentatious entries like this.

„ 80. '*freely*'—Usually it was a thing of buying and selling (underhand).

„ 81. '*Mynooth*' = Maynooth, the Earl of Kildare's seat. *Ibid.* '*Letrym*,' &c. = Leitrim, Clondulane, Macroney, and Kilcrumper. These benefices are now united with those of Fermoy and Kilworth, co. Cork.

„ 83. '*carrickm*^{t} *griffen*' = Carrick-on-Suir, a market and post town, 13 miles from Waterford.

„ 85. '*M*^{r} *wiseman*.'—He was King's escheator in co. Cork. "He was" (writes Bennett, in his History of Bandon, p. 95) "the eldest son of Simon Wiseman, one of the original Bandon colonists, and was appointed a freeman of the Bandon Corporation, 1628. His first wife was Katherine, eldest daughter of the renowned poet Spenser, with whom he lived on

the banks of "the pleasant Bandon," as Spenser himself has named it; and in a spacious residence, now alas! a hopeless ruin, with nothing left but a crumbling wall to represent what was once the castle of Kilbegge. Here Spenser's daughter died; and from within its scarcely defined enclosure, where docks and nettles now flourish in undisturbed luxuriance, her remains were borne to the graveyard of her parish church in Bandon; and there under the shadow of the spire of the oldest Protestant edifice in Ireland, and beneath spreading chestnuts and elms, is her grave—fitting resting-place for a child of the immortal bard. *En passant*, it may be here recorded that in this same churchyard [Kilbrogan, Bandon] are laid other members of the Bandon family, *e.g.*, Thomas Spenser, son of Nathaniel Spenser, was buried here in 1729; John, another son of the same, in 1730; and Nathaniel, a third son, in 1732. Nathaniel Spenser (son of the Poet) was "lay impropriator of Temple Brady, co. Cork, in 1699, as had been Hugolin Spenser in 1687." (BRADY'S "Cork Records," vol. i., p. 331, and BENNETT, as before, *s. n.*) Mr. Wiseman died at Drinagh in 1639. According to Bennett, the late Cardinal Wiseman was a "lineal descendant" of this William Wiseman and his wife Katharine Spenser. The doctrine of heredity will explain the vein of poetic feeling and culture undoubtedly shown by this distinguished Cardinal. It is interesting to note how the Earl of Cork kept up in every possible way his relations with the Spensers.

Page 86. '*Sherwyn*'—Of him Cotton ("Fasti," vol. i., p. 179) writes: "Treasurer of Lismore, 1617. Thomas Sherron (*i.e.*, Sherwin), Scholaris, collated October 15; installed January 13, 161$\frac{7}{8}$." [Regal Visitation.] Scholaris, or Student, was (he annotates) "a person not of full age, who was allowed to hold his church preferment while he was pursuing his studies at the University; a custom not unusual in these lax times." There was and (practically) still is in England the like thing in some aged incumbent, or compliant 'friend,' holding a benefice against the coming of age of son or other relative of the 'patron.' So that England need not moralize over Ireland. A flagrant modern example was Charles Kingsley's father, 'holding' a living for a defined number of years, as told in the great Eversley Rector's Life.

„ 87. '*Edgworth*'—I note with satisfaction this honoured name. Francis Edgeworth, clerk of the Hanaper in 1619, married Jane, daughter of Sir Edmund Tuite, knight, of Sonna, Westmeath; and his descendant in the fifth remove was the late Richard Lovell Edgeworth of Edgeworthstown, co. Longford, father of Maria Edgeworth the authoress (see Burke's "Landed Gentry"). *Ibid.* '*Sir Richardo weston*' = Earl of Rutland. He died 13 March, 163$\frac{4}{5}$. *Ibid.* '*county of Waterford*'—It now contains eight baronies, which are subdivided into 1,653 townlands. The *precis* of its civil state two centuries and a half ago is valuable.

„ 88. '*sumpter cloath*' = horse trappings.

Page 89. '*gracedue*' = Grace Dieu, a country seat in the liberties of the city of Waterford still is known. *Ibid.* '*Nangles*'—Until the Editor's discovery that Elizabeth Boyle was the wife of Edmund Spenser, the many entries in 'Nangles' had a special interest, as according to the Anglo-American theory and Spenser-critics, a 'Nangle' was accounted as having been his 'lady-love.' See our "Works of Spenser" (vol. i., Life).

„ 91. '*eight lawiers*'—These were to act as the Earl's Counsel in the suit brought against him by Sir William Ryves, the Attorney General. His leading Counsel, the Solicitor-General, Edmond Bolton, was afterwards made Baron of the Exchequer (1639).

„ 92. '*Rating . . . subsedy*' = that the Irish Peers, through seven representatives named by the Lord Deputy, were to rate themselves for a subsidy to the crown. Arbitrary government and fatuity walked hand in hand. And yet even at this late day the Charleses are held in ultra sanctitude!

„ 93. '*Sir vincent Gookins*'—Bennett ("History of Bandon," p. 243, note) gives a full account of this Kentish family. Notices of them will also be found in "Notes and Queries" (third series, vol. ii., pp. 324, 397, 472, 495: also vol. iv., p. 438). Sir Vincent Gookin married a daughter of Sir Thomas Crooke of Baltimore, and left issue. For many generations the Gookins lived at Courtmac Sherry, co. Cork. The last male heir, Robert, when a mere youth, was accidentally killed at Castle Bernard, near Bandon,

co. Cork, in the summer of 1760. I have not been able to discover in what manner Sir Vincent "traduced and highly scandalized" the kingdom; for which 'offence' the Earl of Cork sought his punishment.

Page 94. '*Ballynetra*'—This name has occurred repeatedly in this Diary. It is a lovely seat on the river Blackwater, a few miles from its embouchure at Youghal. It has been for more than two centuries the residence of the Smyth family (not the plebeian Smith). Its present owner is the Honourable Charles More Smyth, who married, 18 Jan., 1848, Charlotte Mary, only surviving child and heiress of Richard Smyth, Esq., of Ballynatray, and of his wife, the Hon. Harriette St. Leger, daughter of Hayes, second Viscount Doneraile.

„ 97. '*sign in Caperiecorn*' = Capricorn. As before noted, the Earl throughout is careful to record the astrological signs at births of his children and grandchildren.

„ 98. '*the proxces and 20th due to the King and the Bischop of Corke, owt of the Colledg of yoghall.*'—As the College revenues were wholly in the Earl of Cork's hands, he was liable to the several charges upon them. "Proxies" were "annual payments made by the parochial clergy to the bishops, &c., on visitations" (BAILEY). In the early ages of the church, the bishops went about their dioceses to instruct the people and preach, to discover and correct abuses, and to inspect the fabrics and furniture of the churches. These "Visitations" were made annually,

and on such occasions the charges of travelling and maintenance were met by "procurations," which were levied on the clergy as they were severally visited. These payments were thus designated because the clergyman into whose parish the bishop came was obliged to procure victuals, provender, and full accommodation for his visitors. Bishops' retinues were often large, and this maintenance grew burdensome to the clergy, who, on representing this hardship, were given the option of paying their "procurations" or "proxies" in money, and at a rate fixed for each benefice. The King's Rent takes us back to the Papal taxations of the thirteenth and fourteenth centuries, when the several Popes granted to the Kings of England the tithes of all Irish ecclesiastical estates for prosecuting the (so-called) Holy Wars. In the taxation of the diocese of Cloyne, made in 1302 by Pope Boniface VIII., I read concerning Youghal parish :—"Ecclesia de Ygohel, cujus rector est hoc anno Nicholas de Cler, vicarius Robert de Halywell, taxatur ad xxv^{li}, decima L^{s}." The "20th due to the King," may, however, have been one of the enforced 'subsidies' grasped by the unhappy Charles I. Among letters from the Lords President of Munster to the Mayor of Youghal, which are preserved in the Corporate chest of that burgh, is one from Sir William St. Leger, dated at Mallow, 29 July, 1629, and ordering that the sum of £55 4*s*. 0*d*. be levied on the town for the support of his troops. The Lord President added :—"In w^{ch} Levie such Impropria-

cion is to be charged w^th^ a full Twentieth part yearlie of the cleer yearlie value thereof, over and above the Kinge's Rent, the Proxies and Curates' stipends, as by my several former L'res hath bin directed."

Page 99. '*clothier*' = manufacturer of cloth, probably Irish frieze.

„ 100. '*palliace in cou*[*nty*] *cross Tiperary.*'—See this explained in note to p. 64, *antè.* See also p. 101, l. 23.

„ 101. '*Rent paiable,*' &c.—These were the customary covenants of leases at this period: viz., 1. The place was named where the rent was to be paid. 2. The dates of payment, commonly half-yearly, at Lady Day and Michaelmas. 3. One or more horsemen, or footmen, or both, to be ready, as a contribution to the militia. 4. Some produce of the land, in this instance "2 cramb [= crammed] capons." 5. "sute of court," *i.e.*, to attend the Lessor's Court of Leet, when summoned. 6. A heriot ["*Here*," lord, and "*Gat*," beast, according to Sir Edward Coke], the best beast that a tenant has at his decease was thereby forfeited to the lord of the manor. 7. Using the manor mills solely for the grinding of corn.

„ 102. '*respits of Homage*' = legal payments. *Ibid.* '*My noble deceased frend, Sir Humfrey Maye*'—He had been Master of the Rolls, England. See further mention in pp. 111 and 112.

„ 104. '*Peeter Cook*'—He was of Ipswich, Suffolk. He had four sons, Thomas, Robert, Edward, and

Peter, from whom are descended numerous families of the name now flourishing in the counties of Cork, Tipperary, and Westmeath. Their history will be found in Burke's "Landed Gentry." *Ibid.* '*pilchers*' = *pelicium*, *toga pellice*, or *pilch*, a cloak or covering for cold weather, generally made of fur. *Pylche*, in Saxon, means a skin coat, and in our old dramatists the term is applied to a buff or leather jerkin. Chaucer uses it to signify a furred gown. We have the word reappearing in *pelisse*, an anglicized French word on everyone's lips.

Page 105. '*The dean kneeling down on his knees*,' &c.—No such usage now obtains in either the Church of England or of Ireland. Communicants receive the Bread and Wine kneeling; but the officiating minister delivers these elements to them standing. Henry Tilson, M.A., an Englishman, educated at Oxford, chaplain to the Lord Deputy, was at the time Dean of Christ Church Cathedral, and this strange procedure on his part may have been done *proprio motu*, or it may have been prompted by Archbishop Laud.

„ 107. '*corn powder*' = grained, as distinct from ground powder. *Ibid.* '*Robert Boyle*'—These provisions for the after-philosopher again to be noted.

„ 108. '*Sir G. Wentworth*'—He was third son of Sir William Wentworth, of Wentworth Woodhouse, Yorkshire, and he was at this time Commander of the Forces in Ireland, and a Privy Councillor of that kingdom. He married Frances, daughter and

co-heir of Sir Francis Ruishe, Knight, of Sarre, in the Isle of Thanet, and left a son, Ruishe Wentworth, of Sarre, who married Susanna, sister of James Adye, of Burham, Kent, by whom one only child and heir, Mary, who married Thomas, Lord Howard of Effingham.

Page 109. '*Boyle Smyth . . . to be entred in the art of warr*'—This custom of foreign study for our officers reached our own times. The illustrious Wellington, having been educated at Eton, went to the Military College of Angiers, in Anjou, France. Numerous other instances occur to me, but they are unnecessary. *Ibid.* '*bed-steddles*,' = bedsteads.

„ 110. '*indifferent*' = impartial. *Ibid.* '*impertinent*' = irrelevant.

„ 112. '*exaied*' = examined.

„ 114. '*great sheete winged Hawks*.' See vol. i., pp. 257, 300.

„ 115. '*Relavor*' = reliever; but see '*Relator*' = delay or postponement (as in p. 116, line 1). *Ibid.* '*the poste ffynes*'—On suing out a writ, or *præcipe*, there is due to the Sovereign, by ancient prerogative, a *primer fine*, being "a noble" for every five marks of lands sued for; and, as the suit is approaching settlement, there is another fine, the *King's silver*, as it is called, or sometimes the *post fine* (with respect to the other fine), being as much again and half as much more. [BLACKSTONE.]

„ 117. '*my lo. of dunluce*' = Sir Randal MacSorley MacDonnell was created 28 May, 1618, Viscount Dunluce, and advanced, 12 Dec., 1620, to the

Earldom of Antrim. From him descends the Earl of Antrim (see "Peerage").

Page 118. '*bytt maker*' = horse gear; *Ibid.* '*cout*' = cut.

„ 119. '*Watch hens*'—These are often mentioned in old leases, *e.g.*, the Corporation of Youghal, 7 Oct., 1608, demised to Richard Segerstone a garden without the south gate for twenty-one years, at viii^{li} per annum, and "a Watch-hen at Sheraftyde [Shrovetide]:" "Watch-hen" = one brooding, and uttering a clucking noise in consequence. *Ibid.* '*to entitle the King . . . [to] that province*' = to proclaim the king therein, and publish his title. But see also p. 125, and note.

„ 121. '*the great Golde Ring*'—Vide Introductions. *Ibid.* '*Maismer*' = Maismore, near the city of Gloucester. It was probably after this 'kinsman' the earl had been named, and as a godson had received from him this gift.

„ 122. '*Sir Edd: Harris & Justice cressy*'—For Sir Edmund Harris, see vol. i., p. 125, note. Hugh Cressy, third Justice of the King's Bench, Ireland, was so appointed by patent, 21 June, 1633. He died in 1644. *Ibid.* '*encanty*' = Moylen Canty, vol. iv., p. 12.

„ 123. '*the spitall*'—See vol. ii., p. 10, note. *Ibid.* '*high sheriff . . . ffyned in a thowsand pownds ster.*'—Such high-handed treatment fills us with amazement.

„ 125. '*This day* [September 9th, 1635] . . . *I sent my two youngest sons ffrances and Robert Boyle,*' &c.—We have here an invaluable entry. Robert Boyle,

now nine years old, and his brother Francis, with Carew their servant, and under the charge of their father's servant, Thomas Badnedge, leave Lismore to embark at Youghal for England. The two lads are "to be schooled and bredd at Eaton," and their father writes, "as my worthie frend, Sir Henry wotton, provost of Eaton colledg, should direct and order them, to whome I wrott to that purpose." Sir Henry Wotton's name calls up personal memories, and the reverend shade of Izaak Walton. Waiting for a ship, or, more likely, for a favourable wind, the voyagers do not leave Youghal until September 24th (p. 131), but their journey is prosperous, and Badnedge, their guardian, having left them in safety, lands on his return at Dublin, where the Earl of Cork is at the time sojourning, October 29th, with letters. See full Memoir of the Earl of Cork, as before.

Page 126. '*bowcher*' = butcher.

„ 127. '*rout*' = a close, in this place. Generally, it means a measure of land. *Ibid.* '*Gortsufflyn . . the Moorties lands . . Mylloon*'—Designations of land not now known at Youghal. *Ibid.* '*goodman*' [Wray]—"a country appellation for a Master of a family." [BAILEY.]

„ 129. '*Robert Boyle*'—A further record of Robert Boyle. At Eton, he is committed "to the tuicon of M^r^ John Harrison, cheef Schoolmaster there." We hold his name in reverence.

„ 130. '*horslytter*'—I have before me a pictorial representation of "Travelling by Horse-litter;" and I am

impressed with its comfort and convenience. This was, perhaps, the earliest kind of vehicle in England; and when roads were such more in name than in reality, it was the safest as well as the simplest. There are two long poles, bearing in centre a car of state, or palanquin, with an awning, and a fair traveller gazing out through an uplifted part of the curtain; a postillion is riding on the leading horse, into whose harness the front six feet of the poles are joined as shafts; and a second horse, guided also by a rider, carries the latter portion of the poles in its trappings. The Horse-litter was introduced into England from the south of Europe, where it was found useful in traversing mountain ranges, and where it exists to the present day. In those countries mules are the animals employed, but with our people horses only were used. That these litters were sometimes very splendid, is evident from Holinshed's description of the one which was employed at the coronation of Queen Katherine, wife of Henry VIII. :—"Then came the Queene in a litere of white clothe of golde, not covered nor vailed, which was led by two palfreys clad in white damask doone to the ground, head and all, led by two footemen. Over her was borne a canopie of cloth of golde, with four gilt starrs and four gilt bells, for the bearing of which canopie were appointed sixteen knights, foure to bear it one space on foot, and other foure another space."

Page 130. '*censure*' = judgment.

Page 131-2. '*negation*' = negotiation or business. *Ibid.* '*a Bason and Ewer of* 250 *ownces . . . to quicken the dispatch of his masters lettres,*' &c. This 'feeing' of secretaries and their clerks yet further reveals the mercenary spirit in all transactions in this reign. The phraseology 'to quicken the dispatch,' is very noticeable.

„ 134. '*Rathgogan*' = Charleville, as before.

„ 136. '*John Allen being in prison . . . I lent his wife,*' &c. —Another instance of the Earl of Cork's tenderness of heart. *Ibid.* '*Cockram*' = Cockram, or Cockeram, as before.

„ 137. '*carrowmeer*'—See vol. ii., p. 375. The 'Mr. Gibbons' is Simon Gibbons, already mentioned in p. 100.

„ 138. '*exhibicon*' = allowance. *Ibid.* '*mols clothes*'—Still so named—query, from its resemblance to the velvet skin of the mole?

„ 139. '*Annagh*' = Arragh, or Arra, in Tipperary, as before.

„ 140. '*phillip cook*'—He is called 'Peter' in page 104, correctly.

„ 141. '*the L. mountnorres*' = Sir Francis Annesley, Lord Mount Norris, 8 February, 1628. The charge against him, upon which he was tried and condemned to death by a council of war, was thus set forth by the Lord Deputy himself:—"That within three or four days, or thereabouts, after the end of the parliament, it being mentioned at the Lord Chancellor's table, that after we, the Lord Deputy, had dissolved the parliament, being sitting

down in the presence chamber, one of our servants in moving a stool, happened to hurt our foot, then indisposed through an accession of gout; that one, then present at the Lord Chancellor's table, said to the Lord Mountnorris being there likewise, that it was Annesley, his lordship's kinsman, and one of our the Lord Deputy and General's Gentlemen ushers, had done it: whereupon the Lord Mountnorris then publiquely and in a scornful contemptuous manner answered, '*Perhaps it was done in revenge of that public affront which my Lord Deputy had done him formerly; but he has a brother that would not take such a revenge.*'" This "public affront" the Lord Deputy further explained in the manner following:—"That his said kinsman, being one of the horse-troop commanded by us the Lord Deputy, in the time of exercising the said troop, was out of order on horseback, to the disturbance of the rest thus exercising; for which we, the Lord Deputy, in a mild manner reproving, as soon as we turned aside from him, we observed him to laugh and jeer us for our just reproof of him; which we disliking returned to him, and laying a small cane (which we then carried) on his shoulders, yet without any blow or stroke then given him therewith, told him that, if he did serve us so any more, we would lay him over the pate." And the Lord Deputy drew this inference thus against Lord Mountnorris:—"We conceive offence to contain an incitement to revenge in these words, '*But he has a brother that would not take such a re-*

venge.' Which incitement might have given encouragement to that brother, being then and now in this kingdom, and lieutenant of the said Lord Mountnorris' foot company." Upon this frivolous accusation Lord Mountnorris was found guilty and adjudged—"To be imprisoned, to stand henceforth deprived from all the places, with the entertainments due thereunto, which he holds now in the army, to be disarmed, to be banished the army, and disabled from ever bearing office therein hereafter; and, lastly, to be shot to death, or to lose his head, at the pleasure of the general. Given at his Majesty's Castle of Dublin, 12th day of December, 1635." Although the extremity of this iniquitous sentence was not put into execution, Lord Mountnorris was deprived, in conformity with it, of all his offices, and confined in the castle of Dublin for nearly a year and a half. *Ibid.* '*censured*' = adjudged.

Page 142. '*very nobly and neighbor lyke*'—This is a "very noble" record of the Earl of Cork's bearing towards one who had brought such heavy legal proceedings against him, and shown such malignant enmity as Lord Wentworth had done. See also p. 148.

„ 143. '*cath*' = Catharine.

„ 144. '*exaiator*' = examinator. See p. 145, l. 2.

„ 145. '*M*^{r} *Thomas ffrythe*'—He was Vicar-General of the diocese of Ross, and Archdeacon in 1639. In the rebellion of 1641 he lost goods and property to the amount of £1,126, along with his church livings, worth annually £230, and his jurisdictions

in the dioceses of Ardfert and Ross, worth £70 (MS. T.C.D., F. 2, 18).

Page 146. '*Michael Boyle, Lo. Bicshop of Lismore & Waterford*'—In Cotton's "Fasti Eccles. Hist.," vol. i., pp. 126, 127, this prelate's life and labours are given. The date of his decease is stated to have been December 27th, not 29th, as in the Diary. He was interred in Waterford Cathedral.

„ 147. '*mawe*' = pale-maille: see vol. ii., p. 408. *Ibid.* '*tragedie in the parliament hous.*' See Introductions. *Ibid.* '*sixe subsedies graunted in parliament by the nobilletye*'—This self-imposed taxation was oppressive, as we may judge from the Earl of Cork's share, £3,600, equal to about £20,000 of our present currency. Yet it was repeated all through the reign. *Ibid.* '*St. warboroughes*' = St. Werburgh.

„ 148. '*his brothers marriadge*'—See p. 108, note, and annotation.

„ 149. '*M. Macrobius*'—See full life of the "Great Earl," as before; also "Correspondence" in second series of these "Lismore Papers."

„ 150. '*My daughter . . . having at play loste £90*'—We now and then get glimpses of the dissipation of high life in this reign. Betting and gambling were customary; and the fair sex took their share in playing for money as well as men. The "Great Earl" was soft toward his children.

„ 151. '*The earle of Kildare having pawned,*' &c. Many documents are extant illustrative of loans of money having been obtained in this century, and indeed

long before and after, from private persons by necessitous nobles and gentle folk; plate, jewels, and rent-rolls being deposited for security. There are also Wills, in which the testator, as in honour bound, carefully describes articles of value in his custody, and which had been unredeemed by the individuals to whom he had lent money, the several sums thus advanced being at the same time duly set forth. *Ibid.* '*vse money*' = interest. *Ibid.* '*vmperadge*' = mediatory decision.

Page 152. '*the two Inquisicons taken in the counties of Corke and Waterford, after thattainder of Sir Walter Raleigh*' —These are of record in the Exchequer, Dublin; and copies are with Prebendary Hayman, who informs me that the first was taken, 31 March, 1604, at the city of Cork, before Nicholas Kenney, escheator-general, and feodary *virtute officii*, by Edmund Coppinger, his deputy; and the second at Tallagh, in the co. of Waterford, three days afterwards, 2 April, by the same functionary. The findings of the juries are of considerable interest, describing as they do minutely the estates of Raleigh in these counties, along with the tenants' names and the rents paid severally for their holdings. Edwards' and other biographies of Raleigh are extremely unsatisfactory and perfunctory on the Irish chapters of the great Englishman's life.

„ 155. '*the Lo. Mountnorres*'—See p. 141.

„ 157. '*M^r W^m Wiseman*' — The decease of Edmund Spenser's son-in-law (see p. 242) deserves atten-

tion. *Ibid.* '*Gartrude*'—As the earl wrote phonetically, we have here the Caroline pronunciation of this pretty female name. *Ibid.* '*Mr Marcombus*'—A Frenchman ('Mownsier Macrobius,' in p. 149, where his high recommendations are given).

Page 158. '*counterfetters of the brass farthing tokens*'—We have had several notices of these forgers already. *Ibid.* '*Wm stanly of Hooton*' = A scion of the great Derby family.

„ 159. '*thadventure and chardg*'—An entry of significance showing the (then) unsettled state of the country.

„ 160. '*owld*'—This is the present-day pronunciation of "old" by the humbler classes of Ireland. I have already remarked that (so-called) "vulgarisms" are but the retention of forms of speech, when they have become obsolete among educated folks. See p. 163, '*an owlde demaund;*' p. 164, '*sowld*' = sold.

„ 161. '*offers me but lxiij*li,' &c.—*i.e.* for the impropriate tithes. This is further illustrated by John Shepheard's lease, in p. 169. *Ibid.* '*singled*' = signalled or summoned.

„ 162. '*Trencher*' = dinner plates.

„ 165. '*lent . . . vppon securety of plate*'—See of this usage an explanation in p. 151, and note. *Ibid.* '*daughter dongarvan*'—See full Life of the Earl, as before.

„ 166. '*civillianex*' = civilianer, recte civilian, "one that professes the knowledge of the old Roman law." (Bacon, cited by Johnson, *s.v.*)

„ 168. '*seclude*' = exclude.

„ 169. '*Kiddlether*' = Kid leather.

Page 170. '*lo. Roch*'—David Roche, Viscount Fermoy, was buried in the Abbey of Bridgetown, 12 April, "with a solemn funeral according to his degree." (Burke's "Extinct Peerage.") Spenser was sadly worried by this nobleman. *Ibid.* '*Castletown*' = Castletown Roche, in the co. of Cork. *Ibid.* '*Mr Richard Jermyn*'—He was an Oxford graduate, and held many preferments in the diocese of Cloyne. (Brady's "Cork Records," vol. ii., p. 367.)

„ 171. '*sute of court and mill*' = doing "homage" at the court of leet, and grinding all grain at the manor mill.

„ 172. '*Robert Boyle*'—We have here the manors of Trim and Moyare, in the co. of Meath, settled (after his own decease) by the Earl of Cork, "for and to thvse of my son Robert Boyle, and to the first issue male of his boddie." See further lands in pp. 174, 225, *et alibi.*

„ 173. '*Skiddies Castle in Corke*'—Vide vol. ii., pp. 233, 234, 242, *et alibi.*

„ 176. '*Robert ffitz Stephen . . . phillip de Capella, ancestor to William Supple*'—Philip de Capell accompanied Fitz Stephen into Ireland, and had large grants for his military services there. These lands, comprising the estate of Ahadoe, near Killeagh, co. Cork, are yet held by the original tenure of knight's service, viz., the annual presentation of a pair of spurs at Easter. Capell was in French Des Chapelles, in Irish, *Sheapéallh*; and was corrupted into "Supple." This William Supple

married Katharine, daughter of Sir Richard Smyth, of Ballynatray, and of his wife Mary, sister of the Earl of Cork.

Page 177. '*the Lo. dockwaies accompt*'—Sir Henry Docwra, created Baron Dockwra of Culmore, co. Derry, by patent, 15 May, 1621, was Treasurer at War for Ireland at this period. *Ibid.* '*his Ma^tie licens, and pasport*'—The passport system yet survives; and the royal licence to travel, while extinct with us, is in full force in Russia.

„ 179. '*Tarras*' = terrace. *Ibid.* '*left the marraidge of my son and heir to his disposall*'! We hardly realize our liberties in the present day, unless we contrast them with the thraldom to the executive in which even the nobles were held in other reigns.

„ 180. '*doom*' = judgment, or decision. *Ibid.* '*ffyle*' = the list of causes 'filed.' *Ibid.* '*mean*' = medium in general.

„ 181. '*the Small pockes*'—The references to this malady in this Diary, show how rife it was in the Earl of Cork's day. Nathan Bailey's definition is suggestive: "SMALL POX, a Disease, the Epidemical Distemper of England." This eminent Lexicographer died A.D. 1742.

„ 183. '*iuste some*' = without deduction.

„ 184. '*Ransome*'—Word and thing are in revived use to-day.

„ 185. '*dampned*' = adjudged. *Ibid.* '*the perfideous L. Bp. of Cork*,' &c. = Richard Boyle, brother of Michael Boyle, Bishop of Waterford, was advanced to the sees of Cork, Cloyne, and Ross (then, as

now, united) by patent, 24 October, 1620; and 30 May, 1638, he was translated to Tuam. Lord Cork, as we have seen, had many indigent cousins. Here was one who, he tells us, had been "a poor schoolmaster at Barnett, where he had but a stipend of 20^{li} ster. per annum."

Page 187. '*avoyde*' = void. *Ibid.* '*Bp. Lyons*'—The Bishop William Lyon, associated with the poet Spenser. *Ibid.* '*Ellorne*' = Eleanor. *Ibid.* '*Ullick*' = Alexander. So *Scotice* Allic and Aelic.

„ 191. '*Archie Armstrong, the Kings Jester*'—See Introduction to vols. i. and ii. Archie must have been wise in his generation, to have accumulated '150 and od pownds.' The 'god forgive me,' points at the Earl spending 'v^{li}' on a motley fool! See Introductions.

„ 192. '*Hoath*' = Howth. *Ibid.* '*purchace of the Mannor of Stalbridge*' — Stalbridge, in the Domesday "Staplebridge," is about seven miles and a half distant from Sherborne, Dorsetshire. We have fuller accounts hereafter of this purchase; rendered famous for ever, as it became, on the Earl of Cork's decease, the property and residence of Robert Boyle.

„ 195. '*M^{rs} Yrishe*'—Wife of John Irish, Rector of Ringrone, co. Cork. He has been named before in this Diary.

„ 197. '*warie*' = very. His Lordship, in his spelling and pronunciation, is no better than Sam Weller. *Ibid.* '*defaulked*' = abated, or deducted.

„ 201. '*my Lo. primate 4 manuscript books of Religion, bound*

vp in quarto'—It is disappointing that the journalist has not given us the titles of these writings of Primate Ussher. In all probability they exist in the Library of Trinity College, Dublin. *Ibid.* '*vske*' = a parish in the county of Kildare, four miles south from Kilcullen, on the road to Baltinglass.

Page 202. '*adwardsonen or vmper*' = awarder, or umpire.

„ 204. '*my daughters Mary and peggie*'—The Lady Mary Boyle, born 11 November, 1624, was married *sine prole* to Charles, Earl of Warwick, and died 12 April, 1678. The Lady Margaret Boyle, born 30 April, 1629, died unmarried. See full Life of the Earl, as before. *Ibid.* '*Jerman*' = German.

„ 205. '*goshawk to ffly this somer*'—Hawks, so often mentioned in these pages, were a constant source of amusement at this period. *Ibid.* '*three brace of wolf dogs.*' See vol. ii., p. 305, and note.

„ 207. '*ffree school*' . . . '*almeshowses*'—These are maintained in undiminished usefulness, only that the Free School now lifts up its head as a "College," and haughtily charges for the education it gives to the rising male generation.

„ 209. '*Buttevant . . . Monyyeag* [? Ballybeg] . . . *ffor & to thvse (after my decease) of my yongest son Robert Boyle*'—Every mention of his name is interesting.

„ 210. '*Serpentyne stone*'—Bailey defines it: "A greenish sort of marble speckled with black, plentifully found in the north-east parts of Germany: it turns very well in a lathe, and has its name from a virtue attributed to it, viz., That it detects Poison

by changing its colour, if any be poured upon it, or into any vessel made of it." The Earl of Cork, it will be observed, assigns to it medicinal properties.

Page 211. '*Weighed and carried him the* 800*li in golde*'—"Weighing" gold was, of course, a necessity, for protection's sake. But this may not mean the testing of each coin separately by weight. Cashiers throw a number of sovereigns into the scales at once; and, with practised skill, detect deficiencies from the standard weight. Packets of silver of £5 are also so tested. *Ibid.* '*Blaet*' = Bluet, a Devonshire name, but current at Youghal.

„ 213. '*baise*' = baize cloth.

„ 214. '*the prechers ordeneries and wyne*'—We had mention of this weekly lecture at Tallagh; and here is the "ordinary," or luncheon, provided. *Ibid.* '*the chardges of my two sons, ffrances & Robert Boyle, at Eaton*'—Very interesting is the arrangement for the settlement of their school fees. Until the general establishment of banks, payments were always made by bills of exchange between friends or their correspondents.

„ 215. '*Andirons*' = hand irons or fire irons.

„ 217. '*Sir Philip Sydneis Arcadia*'—I do not pass over unnoticed any literary work referred to by the Earl of Cork, and least of all would let this go by.

„ 218. '*My Tarras at Lismoor*'—This is in perfect condition to-day.

„ 221. '*the Lo. Bischop of Lymerick*'=George Webb, D.D., appointed 1634, died 1641.

Page 222. '*guillets*' = quilletts, see vol. i., p. 285.

„ 225. '*Ballydingen, Kilcreyn, and Ballybrittas*'—We have here further lands for "my yongest son, Robert Boyle."

„ 227. '*dizart*' = desertum: vol. i., p. 115 and note, *et alibi*.

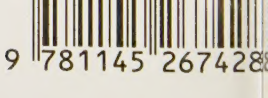
„ 228. The entries here set forth the Earl of Cork's great revenues. He divides among his five sons, as annual allowances, £17,000, equal to £100,000 per annum of our currency.

END OF VOL. IV.

CHISWICK PRESS: C. WHITTINGHAM AND CO., TOOKS COURT,
CHANCERY LANE.

Lightning Source UK Ltd
Milton Keynes UK
UKOW021952110213

206132UK00007B/944/P



9 781145 267428